

DODGE GENEALOGY; DESCENDANTS OF TRISTRAM DODGE

THERON ROYAL WOODWARD, ESTELLE CLARK
WOODWARD



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/isbn_9781176149748

Dodge genealogy; descendants of Tristram Dodge

Theron Royal Woodward, Estelle Clark Woodward

Nabu Public Domain Reprints:

You are holding a reproduction of an original work published before 1923 that is in the public domain in the United States of America, and possibly other countries. You may freely copy and distribute this work as no entity (individual or corporate) has a copyright on the body of the work. This book may contain prior copyright references, and library stamps (as most of these works were scanned from library copies). These have been scanned and retained as part of the historical artifact.

This book may have occasional imperfections such as missing or blurred pages, poor pictures, errant marks, etc. that were either part of the original artifact, or were introduced by the scanning process. We believe this work is culturally important, and despite the imperfections, have elected to bring it back into print as part of our continuing commitment to the preservation of printed works worldwide. We appreciate your understanding of the imperfections in the preservation process, and hope you enjoy this valuable book.

DODGE GENEALOGY



MRS. MARY DODGE WOODWARD

2. $\text{NO}_2 + \text{O}_2 \rightarrow \text{NO}_3$

$\Delta = 81 - 5$

2. $\text{K}^+ \text{S}_2 \text{O}_8 + \text{I}^- \rightarrow \text{K}^+ \text{D}_2 \text{O}$

$\Delta = 11.8 - 7.16 = 4.64$

DODGE GENEALOGY

DESCENDANTS OF

TRISTRAM DODGE

BY

HERON ROYAL WOODWARD

MEMBER

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

LANWARD PUBLISHING CO
CHICAGO AND NEW YORK

5 6 5 2

5 6 5 2

*"Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight !
Make me a child again, just for tonight !"*

In Memory of my Mother

MARY (DODGE) WOODWARD

TO WHOM I AM INDEBTED FOR MY
LINEAGE IN THE DODGE FAMILY,
I DEDICATE THIS VOLUME WITH
THE RESPECT AND AFFEC-
TION OF A LOVING SON

“ When at first I took my pen in hand, thus for to write, I did not understand that I at all should make a little book in such a mode ”

JOHN BUNYAN

PORTRAITS

Woodward, Mrs. Mary (Dodge)	-	-	-	<i>Frontispiece</i>	
Woodward, Theron Royal	-	-	-	-	5
Dodge, Adiel Sherwood	-	-	-	-	21
Dodge, Rev Jordan	-	-	-	-	29
Downey, Mrs Jeanette E	-	-	-	-	37
Dodge, Daniel	-	-	-	-	45
Dodge, Hon Augustus C.	-	-	-	-	53
Dodge, Governor Henry	-	-	-	-	69
Dodge, Ossian E.	-	-	-	-	77
Dodge, Robert	-	-	-	-	85
Lawrence, William H.	-	-	-	-	101
Lawrence, Mrs. Tabitha (Dodge)	-	-	-	-	101
Dodge, Joseph Munsell	-	-	-	-	101
Dodge, Mrs Martha M	-	-	-	-	101
Dodge Arms	-	-	-	-	117
Dodge, Governor Henry (Marble Bust)	-	-	-	-	133
Dodge, Russell	-	-	-	-	149
Palmer, Mrs Abigail (Dodge)	-	-	-	-	149
Rogers, Sarah	-	-	-	-	149
Miller, Mrs. Mary E.	-	-	-	-	149
Woodward, Emory Clark	-	-	-	-	165
Dodge, John Adams	-	-	-	-	173
Dodge, Mrs. Sarah (Peake)	-	-	-	-	173
Dodge, Joel	-	-	-	-	173
Dodge, Lebbeus	-	-	-	-	173
Woodward, Mrs. Estelle (Clark)	-	-	-	-	181

CONTENTS

Abbreviations, - - - - -	3
Dodge Genealogy, - - - - -	5-75
Long Island Dodges and their descendants, - - - - -	77-109
Jeremiah Dodge of East Haddam, Conn., and his descendants, - - - - -	110-111
Related Dodges whose connection has not been found, - - - - -	112-113
Miscellaneous records of descendants of Tristram Dodge, - - - - -	114-116
Dodges in England, - - - - -	119-123
College Graduates, - - - - -	124-125
Coat Armor in America, - - - - -	126-127
Dodge Arms, - - - - -	127-131
Revolutionary Pensioners, - - - - -	132-134
Dodges in the Revolution, - - - - -	135-140, 156
Individual and family names, - - - - -	141-145
Origin of names of days, weeks and months -	146-147
Old and new style, - - - - -	148-149
Dodge Family of Beverly, Mass., - - - - -	150-153
Ancestors of descendants of Mary (Dodge) Woodward, - - - - -	154-165
Additional records received too late for insertion in regular order, - - - - -	167-180
Indexes—	
Dodges, - - - - -	183-191
Other names, - - - - -	192-223
Places, - - - - -	224-232
Authorities, - - - - -	233

ABBREVIATIONS

b —born
bapt —baptized
ch.—church
chil —children
Col Rec —Colchester Records
d —died, dead
d y.—died young
dau —daughter
dec'd —deceased
gen —genealogy
grad —graduate
g s —grave stone
m —married
mo —month
N S.—New Shoreham
p —page
rec.—record
res —residence
unm —unmarried



THE IRON ROYAL WOODWARD

See Page 74.

DODGE GENEALOGY

1 TRISTRAM DODGE, according to Robert Dodge's *Tristram Dodge and Descendants* (1886), sailed April, 1661, from Taunton, Mass., with the original fifteen settlers and their families and settled on Block Island, Rhode Island. Rev. S. T. Livermore, A.M., in his *History of Block Island* (1876), page 17, names Tristram Dodge as one of the passengers in the shallop which sailed from Taunton, 1661, and he says on page 327 that, although he was not among the first purchasers, he was among the first party of settlers. The following, taken from the records of New Shoreham (Block Island), Rhode Island, would indicate that Tristram Dodge closely followed the first settlers if he did not come with them.

"To All Persons to Whom This Testimony Shall Appear

"Know Ye, I, Simon Ray of Block Island, being eighty-one years of age and now upon oath doth testify and declare that on ye first electing and settling of s'd Block Island there was some undivided land reserved by ye first purchasers for to accommodate fishermen for promoting of a fishing trade, and Tristram Dodge Sr a fisherman came from Newfoundland and ye freeholders willing for to settle him on s'd Island, gave unto him said Tristram Dodge three acres of land unto him and his heirs forever which land ordered by freeholders for to be measured unto him said Dodge situated and being on ye South East of ye Harbor that now is joining to the land of John Rathbon

"And unto ye truth of this testimony I set to my hand,

"SIMON RAY, Warden *

"Block Island, Feb. 28, 1718-19 "

Harris' *Block Island Epitaphs*, p 10, says the grave of the elder Tristram is not marked.

Descendants of David Brittain³ Dodge (John,² Tristram¹) have carefully preserved records that say that the sons of Tristram followed him in 1667, and that they came from the north of England near the river Tweed. This statement is entitled to much

*Simon Ray, Sr. d 17 March, 1737, age 101 (g s) Block Island (N E H & G Reg, Vol XIII, p 38) He had by wife Mary, daug of Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield, Mass., the following children. Sibell b March 19 1665, Mary, b May 19 1667, Dorothy, b Oct 16 1669, Simon, b April 9, 1672, d March 9, 1755. Simon Ray, Jr., had two daughters, who married governors of Rhode Island, viz., Anna, m Samuel Ward, and Catherine, m William Greene

DODGE GENEALOGY

consideration, as it is corroborated by many families scattered widely over the United States. Tristram Dodge, Sr., was Freeman May 4, 1664, Sergeant, 1676. He was dead intestate in 1720. His four sons were made Freemen July, 1670, and of course then of age. Children, order not known

- 2. i **JOHN²**, b 1644, d 1729, aged 85
- 3. ii **ISPAFL**
- 4. iii **TRISTRAM**, b 1647, d Aug 18 1733, "in ye 87th year of his age," says his slate gravestone in the ancient burial ground at Block Island
- 5. iv **WILLIAM**
- v **MARGARET** We have no record of her except that given by John C. Cooley of Oswego, N. Y. in his Rathbone Genealogy (1894). He says John³ Rathbone (John² Richard¹), b about 1634 married Margaret Dodge, dau of Trustarum Dodge Children
 - 1 **Thomas⁴ Rathbone**, b 1657, m Mary Dickens
 - 2 **John Rathbone**, b 1658, m Ann Dodge
 - 3 **Sarah Rathbone**, b 1659 m Samuel George
 - 4 **William Rathbone** b 1661, m Sarah —
 - 5 **Joseph Rathbone** b 1670, m Mary Mosher
 - 6 **Samuel Rathbone**, b 1672, m Patience Coggshall
- vi **ANN**, given as a dau of Tristram Sr in Austin's Gen. Dir., p 66. In view of the above record in the Rathbone Gen. this statement would seem to be an error. New Shoreham records say Ann Dodge m Nov 11, 1686, John Rathbone Jr., d 1723, son of John, d 1702, and Margaret Rathbone. The Rathbone Gen. says Ann was second wife and adds that her father settled on Block Island in 1662 and d 1723, but fails to mention his name. Her children
 - 1 **Mary⁴ Rathbone**, b Oct 3, 1698
 - 2 **Jonathan Rathbone**, b May 22, 1691
 - 3 **John Rathbone**, b Dec 23 1693
 - 4 **Joshua Rathbone**, b Feb 19 1696
 - 5 **Benjamin Rathbone**, b Feb 17, 1701
 - 6 **Ann Rathbone** b Aug 9 1703
 - 7 **Nathaniel Rathbone**, b Feb 6, 1708
 - 8 **Thomas Rathbone**, b March 2, 1709

2. **JOHN² DODGE (Tristram¹)** Freeman July, 1670. Wife, Mary. New Shoreham rec. say John Dodge m Feb. 4, 1696. Bought land in Block Island Oct 1, 1720, from his brother Israel of New London. Sold land in Block Island Feb 1, 1724-5. Children

- 1 **JOHN³**, b Jan 10, 1680, d April 16, 1682
- ii **MARY**, b April 18, 1682, d after 1720, m Dec 28, 1698, John Rose, b Oct 10, 1678, d 1720. Children given by Austin's Gen. Dir.
 - 1 **Tourmet⁴ Rose**, b Nov 3 1699
 - 2 **Daniel Rose**, b Oct 6 1701
 - 3 **John Rose**, b June 29, 1703
 - 4 **Ezekiel Rose**, b July 17, 1705
 - 5 **James Rose**
 - 6 **Ann Rose**
 - 7 **Mary Rose**
 - 8 **Catherine Rose**

6 iii JOHN b Jan 15, 1685-6
 iv CATHERINE b March 17, 1687 8
 7 v DAVID BRITAIN b Dec 26 1691, d July 30, 1764
 vi SARAH, b April 7, 1694
 vii ELIZABETH, b Nov 4, 1696
 viii ALEXANDER, b June 15, 1699 Freeman, Block Island 1721

3 ISRAEL² DODGE (*Tristram*¹) Freeman, July, 1670, in Block Island Oct 1, 1720, Israel Dodge of New London, late of Block Island, sold land located in Block Island, formerly belonging to his father Tristram, to his brothers John, Tristram and William of Block Island. He was on a farm in North Parish (Montville), New London, Conn., in 1694. In 1705 the Queen's Court reported him settled there on Indian Fields. As the New London records were burned by Benedict Arnold Sep. 6, 1781, it is difficult to give dates concerning his family. Baptisms by Rev. Jas. Hillhouse, Second Cong. Church of North Parish, supply the following names of Israel's children and grandchildren. He appears to have disposed of all his real estate before his death. In 1707 he bought land in Montville of Samuel Rogers. In 1719 he and wife Hannah gave his son John a part of this land. In 1725 John sells same land to his brother Israel for £40. Israel Sr. gave some of this land to his sons William and Samuel, and they sell sixteen acres of it in 1725 to their brother Israel. In 1727 Israel Sr. gives more of this land to son Samuel, "all of his own farm except improved part," latter to fall to Samuel when Israel Sr. and wife die. In 1722 Israel gave some of this Montville land to son Thomas, "near John's portion," deed made out at Norwich. In 1724 Israel gives son Israel more of this land. In 1730 Samuel Dodge sells land in Montville "where Israel Dodge now lives" (probably brother Israel) to Gideon Comstock for £42, and this was doubtless after the death of his father and mother when the homestead had fallen to him, "said land beginning at the highway that goes to Colchester." Robert Dodge, in his *Tristram Dodge and Descendants*, p. 136 et seq., has got Israel and his family badly mixed up. Children from church records

8 i ISRAEL³ bapt. adult Dec 16 1722, d. 1745
 9 ii JOHN b 1689 bapt. adult Dec 16, 1722, d. Nov 16, 1776
 (Norwich Rec.)
 10 iii THOMAS bapt. adult Dec 16, 1722
 iv WILLIAM, bapt. adult Dec 16 1722
 v SAMUEL, bapt. adult Dec 16, 1722

4. TRISTRAM² DODGE (*Tristram*¹) Freeman, Block Island, July, 1670, m. Jan 7, 1680, Dorcas Dickens, b. 1664, d. Feb. 18, 1737, dau. of Nathaniel, d. 1692, and Joan Dickens, who was widow Tyler. Will dated July 26, 1733, proved Block Island June 7, 1735, names wife Dorcas and following

children Tristram and wife are buried New Shoreham, Block Island, where their gravestones may still be seen (ancient slate from England) Children

11. i NATHANIEL² b Nov 3, 1682
 ii THOMAS, b Jan 23, 1684 d. July 14, 1755, m Susannah Hutchings Removed to Cow Neck, Long Island For his descendants see p 99 et seq
 12. iii EBENIFER, b Oct 21, 1687
 iv HEZEKIAH, b Dec 25 1690 Robert Dodge erroneously calls him Josiah
 v DORCAS, b May, 1694, m —— Langworthy
 vi TRISTRAM, d 1760 Removed to Cow Neck, L I In 1730, with wife Mary of Cow Neck deeded to Wm Hamer of New Shoreham m Nov 28, 1741, Phebe widow of Adam Mott For descendants of TRISTRAM DODGE see p 97 et seq
 vii SARAH, m Samuel Mitchell Aug 4, 1727

5. WILLIAM² DODGE (*Tristram¹*) Freeman, July, 1670, m Sarah George, dau. of Peter and Mary George Perhaps he married again, as New Shoreham records say William Dodge m April 24, 1694. Children

i WILLIAM³ b March 7 1690
 ii ELIZABETH, b May 31, 1683
 iii MARY
 iv SAMUEL b Sept 9, 1691 He removed to Cow Neck, L I His will, dated New York City, May 23, 1761, proved 1761 For his descendants see p 79 et seq
 v SARAH, b Jan 24, 1695 (N S Rec)

6. JOHN² DODGE (*John² Tristram¹*) Freeman, Block Island, May 3, 1709, m Elizabeth ——, Oct. 17, 1710 Removed from Block Island to Westerley, R I His children taken from Westerley town records and "Arnold's Vital Statistics of Rhode Island"

1. JOHN⁴ b Aug 24 1711 Freeman, Westerley, April 30, 1734, m Aug 15 1734, Sarah Ball of New Shoreham b Aug 20, 1711, daughter of John² Ball (Edward¹) and Sarah⁴ Rathbone (John³ John² Richard¹) Children from N S Rec

1. Mary⁵, b April 3, 1736
 2. Henry Littlefield, b Sept 22, 1744

ii MARY, b March 12, 1713, m Dec 21, 1732, Theodat Vass
 iii ELIZABETH, b Dec 18, 1714 d Aug 8 1792, m March 15, 1732, Samuel⁵ Rathbone, Jr (Samuel⁴ John³ John² Richard¹), b April 16, 1705, d Jan 24, 1780 Children

1. Walter Rathbone⁶ b Block Island, Jan. 16, 1734 m March 4, 1756, Hannah Rose
 2. Samuel Rathbone, b July 10 1736, m Nov 19, 1758, Susanna Reynolds He was buried in Capt John Sands Co 1775 6
 3. Elijah Rathbone, b May 28, 1740, m June 19, 1768, Betsey Burrows of Groton Conn
 4. Elizabeth Rathbone, b Dec 2, 1742, m Feb 3 1767, James Dodge

IV ANNE b Feb 20, 1717 m June 5, 1741, Jedediah Davis

V JOSEPH b June 29, 1719 His son Joseph³ and wife Lucretia had Susanna⁶ b Westerley Feb 11, 1779, and John b Stonington Dec 16, 1780 It was probably his dau who was the Susanna⁶ Dodge of Westerley, b Nov 12, 1747, d Nov 28, 1777 m May 22, 1765, Capt Wait⁹ Rathbone (Rev Joshua,⁵ John,⁴ John³ John,² Richard¹) b Stonington, Aug 18, 1744, and had Mary,⁷ C Rathbone b April 4, 1770 m Dr Wm Willard Wait Rathbone Jr, b July 10, 1773, Rhoda Rathbone b March 14, 1776, m — McDonald of Middlebury Vt

VI WALTER b Aug 23, 1721

VII CATHARINA, b Aug 16, 1723

VIII OLIVER b April 20, 1726, m April 24, 1751 Lydia Rose (N S Rec.), m 2d in New Shoreham Feb 7, 1765, Mary Mitchell of N S Children

1 John,⁵ b Sept 19, 1752

2 Lydia, d May 21, 1753

3 Lydia b Jan 23, 1765, m Oct 15, 1789, George Wells of Hopkinton and had Oliver Dodge b Westerley, Sept 2, 1802

7 DAVID BRITAIN³ DODGE (John,² Thistram¹), m. in Block Island May 17, 1717, Rebecca Yeomans Freeman, 1723 He bought land March 2, 1731, in Colchester, Conn., where his gravestone still stands First six children born in Block Island, and the rest in Colchester Children

1 DAVID⁴ b July 15, 1719 Left Colchester in 1757 and settled at New Minas, Nova Scotia (now Sunnyside, Port Williams Station) on land granted settlers by the government when the Acadians were expelled He had a brother Daniel, who had a grant at Grand Pre but left it and returned to Colchester David d New Minas, 1784 His widow Frances afterward returned to Colchester with her sons David and Asa Children

1 Stephen⁵ lived in Hartford Conn, as late as 1809 and printed bibles

2 James, was living in New England when his father died

3 Caleb of Nova Scotia, where he probably has descendants

4 Gardner⁶ b 1762 lived in the house with his father He d aged 40 wife d aged 93, children of his son Aaron⁶ wife Alonzo⁷ David, Jane, Annie, Sarah and Caroline They live on land owned by their great grandfather David Letters asking them for information meet with no response

5 Asa an imbecile

6 David deaf and dumb

7 Frances

8 Susanna

9 Sylvester returned to New England and m at Waterford, Conn., Esther Caulkins In 1809 he sailed from New London, Conn., for Nova Scotia to sell his land situated there He was never heard from His widow d soon after His children were Fannie,⁶ d age 16 unmarried Nathaniel⁶, Lydia,⁶ m 1st Alex Cregier, 2d* Ezra

*Dr Ezra Dodge was not known to be related to his second wife Lydia By a first wife he had Spencer, Ezra, and Eliza who m James Houston of

Dodge, dentist of New York City (she had no children), and Daniel Ezra,⁶ b Aug 16 1802, Waterford, Conn, d Sept 20 1880, m in East Haddam, Conn, in July 4, 1821, Electa Farmington Smith b Feb 25, 1804

Daniel Ezra⁶ Dodge had Joel Smith,⁷ b June 25, 1825, d March 20, 1868, Daniel Ezra,⁷ b April 7 1827, d April 16 1866 Edwin Nathan b Nov 5 1831, d Oct 2 1833, Amelia D⁷ b May 21, 1836, Esther, b May 21, 1839, d Nov 2 1840, William,⁷ b Jan 7 1842 d July 7 1852 Ameha E,⁷ above, m March 18, 1855 James Darrow a sea captain b May 5, 1833 d May 22, 1897 She resides New London Conn, and had Florence May⁸ Darrow, b May 11, 1856 and James F⁸ Darrow, b May 17, 1858, m May 18, 1885, Idi Fuller, and d April 12 1896 Daniel Ezra⁶ Dodge had second cousins Mark and Jonathan living in Salem, Conn

- 13 ii JONATHAN, b Aug 3, 1721, d Jan 19, 1794
- iii ALEXANDER, b July 18, 1723 (Alexander Dodge Jr, m 1764 widow Susanna Waller)
- iv MARY, b Sept 9, 1725
- 14 v DANIEL, b July 18 1727
- 15 vi JOHN b Feb 15, 1730
- 16 vii AMOS, b May 31 1732, d 1779
- 17 viii MOSES, b May 8, 1734
- 18 ix NATHAN, b July 14, 1736
- 19 x GEORGE, b Aug 6, 1738
- xi ABIGAIL, b Feb 23, 1741, m Oct 23, 1760, Wm Wise
- xii ANNE, b March 22, 1743

8 ISRAEL³ Dodge (*Israel,² Tristram¹*). Caulkin's *History of New London* (Conn), p 392, says he was of the North Parish when he enlisted in the French War in the expedition against Cape Breton, March, 1744-5 He embarked from New London, Conn, April 13, 1745, in the command of Gen Roger Wolcott On June 19 following tidings arrived that he had fallen a victim to disease "Having listed in the king's service to go to war," he made his will March 16, 1744 Will filed Aug 13, 1745 He bequeathed to wife Rachel lands, etc, while she remains his widow and to his children, mentioning the girls in the following order as "first daughter," "second daughter," etc, and calls his son Ezra his "old son," and Nehemiah his "young son" Children named in will

- i HANNAH m George Denison Montville Cong Ch records state that she left that church in 1747 to join the Baptists (Montville, called the North Parish, was a portion of New London, Conn)
- ii JANE
- iii MARY m Ebenezer Lines
- iv FREELOVE
- v ESTHER March 4, 1745 6 George Denison was appointed her guardian and she is said to be above 12 years of age
- vi RACHEL, m John Lewis

Philadelphia Spencer had two daughters, viz, Maria who m Bigelow Adams and d without issue, and Finevine, who m a Lieut Brown of the navy Ezra 2d had Lydia Phoebe and Ezra 3d, who all have descendants

vii AVES, dau Unmarried 1763 when she sold 57 acres to Jeremiah Vallet
 viii EZRA "Old son"
 ix NEHEMIAH "Young son" Sept 12, 1748 Jason Allen was appointed as his guardian, and he was upwards of 14 years of age. He sold land, 1753 in Montville to Jeremiah Vallet said land formerly belonging to his father Israel

9. JOHN³ DODGE (*Israel, ² Tristram¹*) He was bapt. in Montville Dec 16, 1722, and with his wife Elizabeth united with the church April 7, 1723. Perhaps the John Dodge who in June 25, 1717, Elizabeth Stebbins (New London records) He m 2d Hannah — In 1725 he sold the land given him by his father in Montville to his brother Israel, and removed to Colchester, Conn. He afterwards removed to Canterbury, Conn. Norwich town record says "John Dodge of Canterbury d. Nov 16, 1770, in the 87th or 88th year of his age, as said by his son Edward, at whose request this record is made." The following baptisms are from Montville church records Children, the last three by wife Hannah

i ANN,⁴ bapt Dec 16, 1722, m John Dethick She was d in 1770, leaving heirs
 ii HANNAH bapt Dec 16, 1722, m Daniel Peck She was d in 1770, leaving heirs
 20 iii JOHN, bapt March 10, 1723, d Jan 22, 1794. (This date of death taken from church records of Hanover, a town adjoining Canterbury)
 iv ELIZABETH, bapt Aug 8, 1725 m John Willis
 v JOEL bapt July 1 1727, d Oct 26, 1770 (Canterbury rec.), m Jan 14 1753 Dorcas Smith No record has been found of any children. The following records are from Canterbury, Conn., books

"To all people to whom these presents shall come. Know ye that whereas Joel Dodge late of Canterbury in County of Windham and Colony of Connecticut dec d, did while in full life make and execute to his father Mr John Dodge then of Colchester in the County of Hartford now of Canterbury a Bond on certain Conditions therin mentioned to make and execute to him the sd John Dodge a good warrantee Deed of a certain Tract of Land lying in sd Canterbury containing about Thirty one acres and that the sd Joel did some time after bring and offer to sd John Dodge a Deed executed and acknowledged before Saml Huntington Justice of the Peace dated the 10th day of April 1769, and took up his sd Bond, and the sd John Dodge being far advanced in Age did not then discover but that sd land was solely conveyed to him sd John Dodge but afterwards upon perusing sd Deed found that sd Joel had conveyed sd Tract of land to him sd John Dodge & Joshua Dodge son to sd John Jointly and afterwards to content sd Joshua sd John Dodge did make and execute to sd Joshua Dodge a good warrantee Deed, dated April 12-1776."

(Vol IX, p 141. Canterbury Land Records)

Joel Dodge—Administration granted Nov 16, 1770

Joel Dodge—Estate rendered Insolvent March 14, 1771

Joel Dodge—Inventory, Jan 1, 1771

(Book E)

Joel Dodge—widow's third, March, 1774
 Hannah Dodge—widow of John Dodge, March 1777

(Joel Dodge—Distribution, 1777)

Dorcas Spalding widow relict sd dec d
 John Dodge eldest own Brother
 Dan'l Dodge second own brother
 Edward Dodge third own brother
 Heirs of Anne Dethick dec d the late wife of John Dethick,
 and eldest own sister to sd Joel Dodge
 Eliza Willis the wife of John Wilhs and third own sister
 to sd dec d
 Heirs of Hannah Peck dec d wife of Dan'l Peck and second
 own sister
 Bethiah Symonds wife of Jonathan Symonds and youngest
 own sister
 Joshua Dodge half brother
 Jemima Nichols wife of James Nichols, eldest half sister
 Sarah Mills wife of Joseph Mills, youngest half sister

(Book F)

Joel Dodge—additional debts 1786
 Joel Dodge—order for sale, 1786,
 Joel Dodge—sale, 1787

(Book G)

John Dodge—adm granted Dec 1776

(Vol VII, p 553)

Benjamin Smith and Dorcas Dodge adm on Estate of Joel
 Dodge

21 vii DANIEL bapt Sept 25, 1729
 21 viii EDWARD
 viii BLTHIAH m Jonathan Symonds
 ix JEMIMA, bapt July 1 1732 (or 1730) m James Nichols
 x JOSHUA In Capt' Lathrop's Co Col Latimer's Regt Aug 29
 1777, from Norwich. Temuel son of Joshua Dodge and
 wife Sarah, b March 24 1781 (Norwich rec.)
 xi SARAH m Joseph Mills

10 THOMAS³ DODGE (*Israel,² Tristram¹*), bapt in Montville, Dec
 16, 1722, with wife Elizabeth. In 1722 his father gave him
 land in Montville. Perhaps the Thomas Dodge who bought
 12 acres in Colechester, Conn., Feb 25, 1733, near East Had-
 dam line. Children

1 DAVID,⁴ bapt Dec 16, 1722

ii THOMAS bapt Aug 21 1725. Perhaps the Thomas Dodge who
 in Colechester records m Jan 18, 1759, —— Dewey, and
 had

1 *Emmee*,⁵ b May 5 1760

2 *Salome*, b Nov 5 1761 d Dec, 1761

3 *Thomas*, b Nov 22, 1765

4 *Sarah*, b June 15, 1768

11 NATHANIEL³ DODGE (*Tristram,² Tristram¹*), m March 3,
 1706, Margaret Pulling Freeman 1709 (N. S. Rec.). He
 bought 66 acres land in Lyme, Conn., 1713. Will dated
 Oct 10, 1753, gives everything to wife Margaret. He was

dead in 1756, when his wife deeds 30 acres of the Lyme land to her son William. In a work entitled, *Early Records of the Dodge Family in America*, by R. R. Dodge, this Nathaniel is called Noah, and many other errors in names and dates occur in the book. This has greatly confused those who have endeavored to work the early generations with Mr. Dodge's book for a guide. Children of Nathaniel and Margaret taken from New Shoreham records

- 22 i WILLIAM,⁴ b May 1, 1707
- 23 ii NATHANIEL, b May 11, 1710
- 24 iii NATHANIEL, b May 9, 1712
- iv ANNE, b Feb 17, 1715
- 25 v MARK, b March 27, 1717
- vi DORCAS, b Feb 11, 1722 m Oct 21, 1743, Thos Pendleton
- 26 vii GIDEON, b May 27, 1725
- viii MARY, b Nov 27, 1728, m Aug 31, 1746, Edward² Ball (John,² Edward¹), b March 12, 1727, d June 17, 1796, g s Block Island. John² Ball m Sept 1, 1710, as her 2d husband, Sarah⁴ Rathbone (John,³ John,² Richard¹), b June 10, 1659. By her first husband, Samuel George, she had Mary and Susanna. Children of Sarah and John Ball were Priscilla,³ b Aug 10, 1711, Sarah b Aug 20, 1714 m John Dodge b 1711, Katherine, b July 29, 1719, Elizabeth, b Aug 7, 1720, m Jan 17, 1739 to, Samuel Dodge of Newport, Edward b March 12, 1727. Children of Edward Ball and Mary Dodge
- 1 Sarah⁵ Ball, b Nov 22, 1746, d Dec 23, 1747, g s Block Island
- 2 John Ball, b Mar 17, 1748, m Fideha Littlefield
- 3 Peter Ball, b July 23, 1750, m Elizabeth Simms
- 4 Thankful Ball, b July 23, 1732
- 5 Edward Ball, b Nov 17, 1754. His son Samuel⁵ Ball m Catherine Dodge, June 20, 1796, and had Bathsheba,⁶ b Nov 25, 1798, m Edward Dodge, Susanna, b Aug 30, 1801. Edward, b Sept 27, 1804, Samuel, b May 6, 1809 m Olive Mitchell, Priscilla, b March 20, 18— Thomas D., b Dec 4, 18—, Jesse, b July 25, 18—, m Abby Mitchell
- 6 Elizabeth Ball, b Sept, 1756
- 7 Dorcas Ball b Oct 7, 1758
- 8 Nathaniel Ball, b Dec 25, 1760
- 9 Isaac Ball, b June 28, 1763, m Peggy Dodge and had Gideon⁶ Ball who m Lydia Dodge, and Nathaniel Ball, m Maigery Rose
- 10 Samuel Ball, b July 13, 1766
- 11 Mary Ball, b Jan 5, 1770, m 1st Ehas Littlefield, 2d Thomas Littlefield
- 12 EBENEZER³ DODGE (*Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), of Block Island, m. Feb 23, 1714, Ann Rathbone. Children.
- i MARY,⁴ b Sept 27, 1716
- ii NATHAN b Aug, 1721
- iii MARY, b 1722
- iv MARGARET, b March 6, 1724-5
- v WILLIAM, b Oct 10, 1726 or 1736. His ancient slate g s at Block Island says Heire heth ye body of William, ye son of Ebenezer & Ann Dodge, died Jan ye 26, 1739, aged 3 years, 3 mo and 16 days

13 JONATHAN⁴ DODGE (*David B.³ John² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, Conn., m Nov 7, 1744, Marey Williams of New London Children from Col Rec

27 i OLIVER⁵ b Sept 2, 1745, d Jan. 1, 1802, at Dodgetown, Bradford Co., Pa

28 ii JONATHAN b Sept 26 1747, d Sept 28, 1794

iii MARY, b Sept 20, 1749

iv DANIEL, b Jan 23 1752, d Aug 31 1753

v MARCY (or MERCY), b Oct 10, 1754, m Sept 17, 1778, Hallam⁶ Latimer (Nathan,⁴ Samuel,³ Robert,² Robert¹), b Sept 3, 1754 Children

1 *David⁶ Latimer*, b May 7, 1770, d Dec 28, 1800

2 *Mercy Latimer*, b Dec 3, 1781, d Aug 27, 1782

3 *Peter Latimer*, b Aug 1, 1783 d May 11 1784

4 *Nicholas Latimer*, b Oct 17, 1785, d Oct 22, 1786

5 *Lucy Latimer* b March 6, 1790

6 *Frances Latimer* b March 8 1790

7 *Nathan Lee Lord Latimer*, b Feb 9, 1793

8 *Daniel Dodge Latimer*, b June 23 1795

9 *Mary Ann Latimer*, b Jan 13, 1799

29 vi CAPT DANIEL, b July 19, 1757 d Sept 14, 1807, g s Salem, Conn

vii ABIGAIL, b Aug 18 1759, m Benjamin Green

viii ANNA b Sept 14 1761, d June 10, 1795, m Nathan Latimer (brother of Hallam, above), b July 24, 1756 Children

1 *Jonathan⁶ Latimer*

2 *Nathan G Latimer*

3 *Naney Latimer*

4 *Lyns⁶ Latimer*

5 *Robert Latimer*

6 *Sophia Jane Latimer*

7 *Oliver D Latimer*

ix SARAH, b June 8, 1764

14 DANIEL⁴ DODGE (*David B.³ John² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, Conn., m at Westerley, April 11, 1756, Ruth Worden of Westerley He had a grant of land at Grand Pré, Nova Scotia, but returned to Colchester. Children, Col. Rec..

i PETER⁵ b Jan 8 1757

ii RUTH, b Aug 31, 1758

iii HULDAH, b Feb 14, 1760

iv REBECKAH, b Feb 4, 1762

v BATHSHEBA, b Nov 9, 1764

vi ELIZABETH b Jan 9 1768

vii JUDAH, b Feb 10, 1770

viii HANNAH b April, 1772

15 JOHN⁴ DODGE (*David B.³ John² Tristram¹*) Colchester records say John Dodge 3d and Tabitha Dodge m Dec 7, 1749. At this time three John Dodges were living in Colchester, viz., John³ Dodge (Israel,² Tristram¹), b 1698, his son John, b 1723, and this John, the son of David B. At this period exact lineal succession was not observed in numbering (See Austin's *Gen. Rec.*, p 369, where Samuel Rogers was called junior to distinguish him from his cousin of same name) Children of John and Tabitha.

1 TABITHA,⁵ b May 1, 1750, m March 19, 1773, Benjamin Dodge. Children

- 1 *Lubbeus*,⁶ b Nov 8, 1773
- 2 *Elizabeth*, b June 26, 1775
- 3 *Isaiah*, b Dec 2, 1776
- 4 *Abigail*, b Sept 6 1779
- 5 *Anne*, b Aug 5, 1781
- 6 *Joel*, b Aug 6 1784
- 7 *Russell*, b April 6, 1786
- 8 *Thomas*, b July 11 1788
- 9 *Esther*, b Oct 2, 1790

- ii JACOB, b May 1, 1750
- iii MIRIAM, b April 14, 1752
- iv MORIAH (?), b Aug 15, 1753
- v ELIZABETH, b Aug 15, 1755
- vi SODENE (?), b Aug 14, 1759
- vii JERUSA, b May 1, 1761
- viii RUBEN, b Dec 6 1763
- ix SETH, b July 24, 1765
- x ESTHER, b Aug 30 1768.

16. AMOS⁴ DODGE (*David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m 1756 in Colchester, Conn., Mary Hull of South Kingston, R. I. He was drowned aged 47. First six children b Colchester, the rest in Shelburne, Mass

- i CHARLES,⁵ b 1756
- ii AMOS, b 1758, w Betsey He was a carpenter in Rome, N. Y., in 1815
- iii ABRAHAM, b 1760 In Canandaigua, N. Y., 1817
- iv MOSES, b 1762
- v SABA, b 1764
- 30 vi DAVID, b Oct. 22, 1767, d Nov 4, 1849
- vii HULL
- viii STEPHEN b 1775 At 15 years of age his guardian was Sylvanus Cobb of Conway
- ix ANNE

17. MOSES⁴ DODGE (*David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, m Nov. 13, 1755, Mary Chester. Children, Col. Rec

- i SARAH⁵ b Aug 15 1756
- ii SAMUEL, b Sept 14 1758
- iii RUHE, b April 10, 1761
- iv JARVIS, b Jan 27, 1764

18. NATHAN⁴ DODGE (*David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, m Oct 10, 1755, Abigail Graves Children, Col. Rec.

- i ELIHU,⁵ b Aug 21 1756 Was in Colchester 1787, in Col Latimer's Regt Aug 24, 1777
- ii OLIVER, b Oct 14, 1758
- iii AMASA, b Jan 20 1760, d 1765.
- iv ABIGAIL, b June 12, 1763.
- v NATHAN, b Oct 21, 1765

19. GEORGE⁴ DODGE (*David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, m Jan 29, 1761, Jemima ——. Children, Col. Rec

31. i ELISHA,⁵ b Oct 24 1761

- ii LOIS b March 23 1763
- iii REBECCA, b Oct 14, 1764

- iv JEMIMA, b Oct 20, 1766
- v JERUSA, b June 16, 1768
- vi ANNA, b April 9, 1770
- vii BETTY, b May 27, 1772
- viii EUNICE, b Oct 18, 1774
- ix GEORGE, b June 20, 1776

20 JOHN⁴ DODGE JR (*John³, Israel², Tristram¹*) In *Tristram Dodge and Descendants* he is placed as a son of Israel², an obvious error as a generation has been omitted. N. E. *Hist and Gen Reg*, Vol XV, p. 254, calls him a son of Edward instead of brother of Edward, as records prove. He m. Oct. 23, 1748, Lydia Rogers (Colchester Rec.), and is then called Junior. Lydia Rogers, b 1729, d Sept 3, 1770 (Canterbury Rec.), dau of William Rogers of New London, Conn., b 5/10 1693, d 1/2 1741, m Elizabeth Harris, 8/27/1713. Elizabeth m 2d John Tinke, d 1750. She d later. William Rogers was son of Capt James Rogers 2d of New London, b Feb 15, 1652, d Nov 6, 1714, m Nov 5, 1674, Mary, d Feb 7, 1713, dau of Jeffrey Jordan of Ireland. William Rogers was grandson of James Rogers, who came from London, Eng., in ship *Increase*, 1635, to Conn., aged 20, and m Elizabeth, dau of Samuel Rowland of England. James Rogers removed to New London about 1660 and d Feb, 1687.

John Dodge Jr m 2d in Canterbury, Dec 3, 1770, Elizabeth Willis. She d Dec 27, 1785, no issue. He m. 3d (Hanover Church Rec.) Nov. 22, 1787, Mrs Martha Shaw, who survived him and d about 1827. John Dodge Jr sold land in Canterbury, Conn., March 30, 1770, to Ephraim Adams, Benjamin Smith and Dorcas Dodge, administrators on estate of Joel Dodge, late of Canterbury, removed judgment against John Dodge Jr dated 4th Tuesday of June, 1772. John Dodge Jr deeded a farm on the banks of Little River to pay a debt he owed Joel Dodge. This was probably the homestead which lies near the town line. As they were Baptists the Dodges went to the Hanover Church instead of the Congregational Church in Canterbury. They at one time attended the Brunswick Church (so called), which was in the same part of the present town of Scotland, Conn. The old Dodge place was later included in the limits of the Hanover Society, whose records show that several were received from the Brunswick church. The record of death of John Dodge Jr and his wife Elizabeth and his marriage to Mrs. Martha Shaw was discovered in the Hanover Church Rec.

Copy of letter in the possession of Dr. John L. Dodge of Groton, Conn., written to Hon. Andrew T. Judson, by Hubbard Adams of Canterbury, Conn., Jan. 12, 1852.

"Dear Sir — By your request and the wishes of Mr. Dodge [Dr. N. Dodge 2d], I have endeavored to get the pedigree of the Dodge family, which I think is correct.

"Mr. Dodge [John] came into Canterbury something like ninety years ago, and settled on the bank of Little River, near what was then called Brown's Mills. He was a blacksmith by trade and made many instruments for the husbandman that were of use, such as broadaxes, steelyards, etc. I have now in my use a broadaxe and pair of steelyards as true as a die.

"As it respects his family, they were as follows. Mr. John Dodge married for his first wife Miss Lydia Rogers, with whom he lived and raised a large family, and they were as follows: Jordan, John, Israel, Josiah, Lydia, Elizabeth, Jeremiah, and Nehemiah. Elizabeth Dodge died when a young lady. Lydia Dodge married Mr. Richard Winchester, and lived in Canterbury a number of years, and then moved to the far west. Mr. D. for his second wife married Miss Elizabeth Wilhs, with whom he lived a number of years. She also died, and left no children. For his third wife he married Mrs. Martha Shaw. He then died himself. The widow died something like twenty-five years ago. The old mansion ground is plain to be seen. The ground that the old blacksmith shop stood on is very visible to this day. There are within six rods of the mansion ground the graves of five of the family, namely, Mr. Dodge, and his two first wives and two daughters, one an infant. At the graves there are no monuments of intelligence, nothing more than a simple stone. The family have all been gone from the neighborhood for many years, but are fresh in the memory of the neighbors. I live within about sixty rods of the old place, and pass by it almost every day.

[Signed]

"HUBBARD ADAMS

"P. S.—The first wife was a very pious and devoted Christian, and quite gifted in religious exhortation. The second wife was also religious, but not as gifted in talent. Their place of going to meeting was at the Brunswick meeting-house, Baptist, standing over the line in the Society of Scotland. The first wife wrote poetry, and Mrs. Peck, an aged lady, now says that Mrs. Dodge would talk equal to any minister. Mr. John Dodge used very often to speak the names of his children arranged so as to rhyme, as follows:

"Jordan and John,
Israel and Josiah,
Lydia and Elizabeth,
Jere and Miah."

The foregoing copy of letter was sent me by Miss Julia E. Dodge of Morristown, N. J. Miss Dodge finds in her correspondence that John Dodge, in speaking of his three wives, compared them with "Heaven, Earth, and Hell." Miss Anna Bowles Williams of Springfield, Mass., has assisted in fixing the parentage of John Dodge Jr., which has hitherto

been unknown. His first seven children are of record in Colchester, Conn., and all of them are recorded at Canterbury, Conn. The first seven were probably born in Colchester, as they are all entered together in Canterbury records. The rest of the children are entered in Canterbury records at intervals. Children.

32 i JORDAN,⁵ b Aug 6, 1749, d Sept 23, 1823
 ii COL JOHN, b July 12, 1751. Removed to Kaskaskia, Ills. In 1782 Patrick Henry, Governor of Virginia appointed him to command the Illinois country. His brother Israel held a commission under him. John Dodge before the Revolution had been an Indian trader at Sandusky, and few men were better acquainted with the Indians. Being in sympathy with the Revolution he was taken prisoner as a 'suspect' by the British, and after a long and cruel captivity at Detroit, was sent in irons to Quebec, whence he managed to escape within the American lines. Governor Jefferson had taken him into his confidence and had appointed him an Indian agent in 1780. Nothing is known of his descendants.

iii PETER, b Nov 17, 1753, d Dec 18, 1759
 iv ELIZABETH, b Feb 12, 1756, d Aug 23, 1772 Unm
 33 v LADIA, b May 18, 1758, m Richard Winchester
 34 vi ISRAEL, b Sept 3, 1760, d 1806 in St Genevieve, Mo
 35 vii JOSEPH ROGERS b Sept. 28, 1762
 viii JEREMIAH, d young
 ix CHRISTOPHER, b July 6, 1765, d Nov 9, 1765
 x A child, d young
 xi JERIAL, b Aug 1, 1768
 36 xii NEHEMIAH, b July 3, 1769, d. Jan. 3, 1843

21 EDWARD⁴ DODGE (John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹), of Canterbury, Conn., and Norwich, Conn. Edward Dodge of Canterbury m. Oct. 6, 1763, Lois Morgan of Norwich (Canterbury Rec.). He was in Capt Lathrop's Co., Col. Latimer's Regt, from Norwich, Aug 29, 1777. His first three children are recorded at Canterbury, and all are of record at Norwich.

i TABITHA,⁵ b April 11, 1764
 ii ROGER, b Jan 27, 1766, d June 10, 1766
 iii ASA, b June 2, 1767
 iv ELIZABETH, b Aug 11, 1772
 v DORCAS SPALDING, b March 2, 1775
 vi. JOEL, b Dec 29, 1777
 vii LOIS, b Nov 4, 1781

22 WILLIAM⁴ DODGE (Nathaniel,³ Tristram,² Tristram¹), b May 1, 1707, Freeman 1734. He was d in 1786. Perhaps he is the William Dodge Jr who m June 20, 1728, Anne Rathbone (New Shoreham Rec.). She was b Aug 9, 1703, d. of John¹ (John,³ John,² Richard¹) and Ann (Dodge) Rathbone. Children of William Dodge Jr and wife Anne from New Shoreham Rec.

i CATHERINE, b April 3, 1730, m Oct 27, 1756, John Sprague.
 ii EDMUND b Jan 21, 1733
 iii BENJAMIN, b July 19, 1735
 iv NEHEMIAH b Nov 1, 1742
 v JOHN, b Aug 15, 1747

23 NATHANIEL⁴ DODGE (*Nathaniel³ Tristram² Tristram¹*), of New Shoreham, where he m Nov 12, 1732, Desire Downing, and had b there

- 1 PHINEAS⁵ b Jan 8 1733
- ii MARGARET, b Dec 16, 1734
- iii LUCY, b Nov 16, 1736
- iv MARGARY, b Oct 14 1738, m Jan 29, 1758, Joseph Briggs
- v TRISTRAM, b March 30, 1741, m Oct 12, 1764, Hannah Larkin of Westerley R I
- 1 Desire, b July 16, 1766
- 2 Amos, b June 25, 1768
- 3 Joanna, b Aug 11 1770
- 4 Nathaniel, b April 21 1773
- 5 Joseph, b Dec 20 1775
- 6 Phoebe, b April 4, 1778
- 7 Hannah, b May 21, 1783
- vi DORCAS b June 29 1743, m Nov 15 1767, Robert Lawton
- vii MARY, b July 10, 1746

24 NEHEMIAH⁴ DODGE (*Nathaniel³ Tristram² Tristram¹*), of New Shoreham, where he m Feb 1, 1732, Mary Mitchell, and had b there

- 1 SARAH⁵ b Jan 27, 1733, m — Rose
- ii ANN, b July 20, 1736, d July 29, 1755 Gravestone Block Island Unmarried
- iii GIDEON, b April 2, 1747
- iv MARK, b Nov 14, 1749

25 MARK⁴ DODGE (*Nathaniel³ Tristram² Tristram¹*), of New Shoreham, where he m Oct 15, 1740, Lydia⁵ b July 31, 1721, dau. of Capt. Thomas⁶ Rathbone (Thomas⁴ John³ John² Richard¹), b Jan 29, 1695, and Lydia Mott, b March 18, 1697. She was a dau of Nathaniel Mott, b Dec 28, 1657, who m 1st Hepzibah Winslow Nov 29, 1662, and m 2d Sarah Tosh Jan 23, 1694. All of Block Island Children of Mark and Lydia

- 1 SIMON⁵ b June 15 1741
- ii DORCAS, b Oct 15, 1743, m Oct 20, 1767 Capt Walter Clark
- iii JOSHUA, d Jan 1, 1747(8?), aged one year and two months (Gravestone Block Island)
- iv BATHSHEBA, b May 13, 1750
- v NOBIE, b April 30, 1751

26 GIDEON⁴ DODGE (*Nathaniel³ Tristram² Tristram¹*), of New Shoreham, where he m. July 12, 1752, Elizabeth Cobb. Children

- 1 DESIRE⁵ b July 11, 1753
- ii ANNE m Thos Rose
- iii PEGGY, m Isaiah Ball⁴ (Edward³ John² Edward¹), b June 28, 1763. His mother was Mary (Dodge)⁴ Ball (Nathaniel³ Tristram² Tristram¹) Children
- 1 Gideon⁶ Ball m Lydia Dodge, and had Gideon, Leander, Amanda Charlotte
- 2 Nathaniel⁶ Ball, m Margury Rose, and had Asa and Henry, twins, Nathaniel and Ray
- iv ELIJAH

27. OLIVER⁵ DODGE (*Jonathan⁴ David B³ John² Tristram¹*), m 1st March 1767, Sarah Williams, d May 1, 1773, m 2d Nov 1, 1773, Abigail⁴ Harris (*Jonathan³ b Jan 15, 1705; Lieut James² b April 4, 1673, James¹ b 1640*), b Dec 22, 1718, d July 16, 1837. He removed from Colchester, Conn., to Pennsylvania, and was one of the first settlers of Dodgetown, Bradford Co., Pa., which was named for him. They both d. there. Children, taken from Col. Rec. and *Harris Gen*.

- 1 HANNAH,⁶ b Oct 31 1769, d Nov 23, 1771
- 2 SARAH, b Dec 8, 1772, d same day
- 3 HANNAH, b July 25, 1774, m Humphrey Brown
- 4 OLIVER WILLIAMS b Oct 3 1775
- 5 ALPHELUS, b Oct 2, 1776. Never married
- 6 EDMUND, b Dec 22, 1777, Dodgetown, Pa., d Nov 11, 1861, Terrytown, Pa., m 1st, 1804, Abigail Terry, d Sept 7 1809
m 2d Rebecca Franklin of Franklin, Pa., March 7 1810
b Dec 27, 1783, d March 16, 1875. They settled in Terrytown, Pa. Children
- 1 Oliver,⁷ b Aug 31 1805, d insane April 14 1834
- 2 Nancy, b Aug 3, 1807, m March 26, 1833, Frank Arnout
- 3 Alpheus, b June 14, 1811, d Sept 3, 1821
- 4 Abigail, b April 18, 1813
- 5 John Franklin b Dec 24, 1814, d Oct 11 1871, m Jan 4, 1842, Melissa Elliot. Children George Elliot, b Oct 3, 1842, d June 11, 1851; Marietta Rebecca, b March 5, 1845, m Nov 25, 1874 George Beach; John Edmund b. May 25, 1847, Nancy, b Aug 4, 1849, Davis Dimock, b Nov 26 1851, Alta Susannah, b April, 1854, Lucy, b May 8, 1860
- 6 Susanna, b Oct 16, 1816, m March 4, 1835, Elias Vaughan
- 7 Sally, b Jan 16 1819, m April 6, 1848, Francis Violl
- 8 Mary, b Nov. 9, 1820, d. Nov 18, 1871, m Feb 25, 1840, Enos G Chapman
- 9 Lynde Beebe, b Dec 24, 1822, d Feb 22 1825
- 10 Betsey, b June 5, 1825, m June 8 1847 Nelson Kesler
- 11 SARAH b Jan 10 1779 m —— Binkleton
- 12 ABIGAIL b Oct 30 1781 m Alexander D'Autremont
- 13 LYNDL, b March 12, 1783
- 14 LINA b July 28 1780 } twins
- 15 LYMAN, b July 28, 1780 }
- 16 JONATHAN, b Oct 13, 1785, d Feb 12 1854, m Oct 8 1808 Margaret Atherton
- 17 DANIEL, b May 13 1787, d Aug 27 1870, m Feb 5, 1809 Melitable Bennett
- 18 ALFRED, b Nov 12, 1790

28. JONATHAN⁵ DODGE (*Jonathan⁴ David B³ John² Tristram¹*), m July 13, 1769 or 1770, Mary Warner. After his death his widow removed to Warren, N. Y. Children, Col. Rec.

- 1 MARY⁶ b Oct 20 1771, d Jan 3, 1772
- 2 SARAH b Jan 17, 1773
- 3 MARY b Aug 28 1775
- 4 JONATHAN SACKET, b Oct 17, 1777, d Cambria N. Y., March, 1852. Children Delos White,⁷ Augustus Sharp, Huam Sacket
- 5 MARY, b Jan 3, 1780
- 6 ALVAN, b May 7 1782, d Buffalo, N. Y., Jan 14, 1817



ADDE SELLWOOD Dancer

29 CAPT DANIEL⁶ DODGE (*Jonathan,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester and Salem, Conn., m Dec 2, 1779, Lucy Latimer of Lyme, Conn., b Dec 7, 1758, d April 7, 1832. He marched from Colchester, Conn., on the Lexington alarm April, 1775. Served 22 days Enlisted July 15, 1775, in 8th Co., 8th Regt. Discharged Dec 17, 1775. He is called of East Haddam, when he enlisted Jan 1, 1777, in Capt Ely's Co., 1st Regt. Conn. Line, which was reorganized by Col Jedediah Huntington in Jan 1777, and participated in the Battle of Germantown, wintered at Valley Forge, and was in the Battle of Monmouth. Daniel Dodge walked home after the Monmouth fight. The births of the children are from Col Rec., but for other information concerning his descendants thanks are due to his granddaughter, Miss S. Josephine Smith of Salem, Conn. Children

38 i *LUCY⁶* b March 11, 1792, d Sept 2, 1783
 ii *FRANCES*, b March 4, 1794, d April 17, 1861
 iii *NANCY*, b April 29, 1787, d March 25, 1860, m Jan 15, 1809,
 as 2d wife, Elijah Loomis, b July 18, 1779, d Aug 25, 1847.
 No issue except infant son b May 12, 1821 d June 10, 1821
 iv *MARK*, b June 3, 1791, d Oct 31, 1860 Unmarried
 v *SALLY*, b June 22, 1795 d Dec 7, 1875 m Jan 1, 1828,
 Joseph Smith Children
 1 *Sarah Jane⁷ Smith* b Aug 16, 1829, m Aug 23, 1855
 Christopher Green Rogers Children Joseph Smith³
 Rogers, b Oct 21, 1857, d Aug 31, 1886 Christopher
 Alexander Rogers, b Sept 11, 1859, Daniel Dodge Rogers,
 b July 13, 1863, Jennie Smith Rogers, b Jan 29, 1867,
 d Nov 24, 1889
 2 *Lucy Almira Smith*, b Oct 10, 1832, m Aug 23, 1855 Elias
 Perkins Rogers Children Lucy Josephine³ Rogers, b
 April 5, 1861, Ernest Elias Rogers, b Dec 6, 1866 m
 Oct 28, 1896, Fanny Gorton, Florence Sally Rogers, b
 Feb 26, 1870
 3 *Sophia Josephine Smith*, b March 23, 1836 Unmarried
 39 vi *JONATHAN*, b Feb 1, 1800, d Feb 3, 1854

30 DAVID B⁵ DODGE (*Amos,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, Conn., m 1st 1791, Mary Mixter, b. Aug. 10, 1772; m. 2d May 17, 1803, Cybele I. Tyler, b. April 19, 1787, d Sept 30, 1854 Children:

i *GIDEON*, d young
 ii *CYNTHIA*, b May 1, 1797 d May 24, 1838, m July 4, 1815,
 John Morrison, b Dec 9, 1785, d Feb 20, 1855
 1 *Matilda Morrison*, b Aug 31, 1816 m June 25, 1835, Jonathan Hare
 2 *Amanda Morrison*, b Dec 25, 1818, d Dec 7, 1851
 3 *Sarah Morrison* b Nov 5, 1820 d July 25, 1847
 4 *Hannah M. Morrison*, b Dec 27, 1822 m — Dane of
 Colon, Mich
 5 *Ann Morrison*, b March 7, 1825, res Clayton, Mich
 6 *Almeda C. Morrison*, b June 3, 1828, m — Savory,
 Colon Mich
 7 *Eliza H. Morrison*, b July 13, 1830 d March 29, 1855
 8 *John Morrison*, b May 6, 1833 res Seneca, Mich

iii ELIZABETH¹, b Aug 17, 1799, d Sept 19, 1867 m June 17, 1820 Ira Hull Bronson, b Dec 26, 1793, d July 29, 1857 Children

- 1 *Cordelia Bronson*, b Nov 11 1821, d Sept 5, 1893 No issue surviving
- 2 *Jennette Bronson*, b Sept 20 1823, d Oct 18, 1878
- 3 *Ruby Bronson* b April 30, 1825 d May 30, 1862 No issue
- 4 *Harriet Bronson*, b April 25, 1827, m Jan 9 1845, Christopher Webb res Hickory, Lake Co., Ill Children Daniel b Nov 11, 1855, Eva, b Nov 25 1863
- 5 *Mardita Bronson*, b Nov 5, 1830, m Chas Webb, 1864 He d 1893 Children Genevieve, Josephine, Lelah, Ira B
- 6 *Charlotte Bronson*, b Sept 14, 1832, d Oct 31, 1856 Unmarried
- 7 *Ira D Bronson*, b Oct 24, 1835, m June 11, 1867, Annie Webb, b March 27, 1845 Children Ira Hull, b April 23, 1868, Lucy A, b Oct 17, 1869 Charles Webb, b July 30, 1874, Elizabeth, b Feb 22, 1877, Annie Jane, b Jan 1 1879 Marshall D, b Sept 28 1886, d Oct 3 1886
- 8 *Genevieve Bronson* b July 15 1837, d Dec 8, 1865, m 1858, Alvin Willis, and had Helen O and Ida M

iv ROYAL N, b April 3, 1804, d Aug 22, 1808

v EMMA A, b Dec 25 1805

vi CYBELE I, b Feb 9, 1808, d July 19, 1810

vii EDMUND A, b May 26, 1810 d 1894 Had Henry S of St Paul, Minn, David O, and others

viii WILLIAM B, b April 29, 1813, d July 14, 1819

ix SARAH R, b June 30, 1815, d April 10 1872 m Dr J B Tuttle Children Flodo, an officer in Union army, killed at Antietam, and Elizabeth

x DAVID T, b Feb 21 1818, d April 23, 1852

xi OSSIAN EUCLID, b Cayuga N Y, Oct 22, 1820, d London, England Nov 4 1876 Vocalist He gave early evidence of musical ability, and became a professional singer In 1845 he organized a concert troupe and toured the United States He was the first to take a company overland to San Francisco He was a strict teetotaler He purchased first choice of a seat for Jenny Lind's first concert in Boston, paying a premium of \$825, and in the next few months netted \$11,000 in a New England tour He was delegate to the "World's Peace Congress" held in Exeter Hall, London, 1851 He established the Boston "Weekly Museum" in 1849 In 1862 he settled in St Paul Minn, and was secretary of the St Paul Chamber of Commerce 1869-1873 He left some descendants, among them being Ossian E of St Paul, Minn, who does not reply to letters asking for information

xii MARY E, b July 8, 1824 m —— Brown Had two daughters

31 ELISHA⁵ DODGE (*George,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), of Colchester, m Nov 5, 1780, Silena Chapman Children, Col Rec.

- i SHIRVA⁶ b Dec 16, 1781
- ii ELISHA, b Feb 27, 1784
- iii LADIA, b Feb 3, 1786
- iv DAN, b May 16, 1788

32 REV JORDAN⁶ DODGE (*John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m.

in Canterbury, Conn., Oct. 22, 1769, Lucy⁶ Adams, b. Canterbury, Conn., March 23, 1752, d. Vermont, May 8, 1831, dau and eldest child of Levi⁵ and Margaret (Perkins) Adams (David,⁴ Jonathan,³ Lieut Thomas,² Henry¹ of Braintree, who came 1640). The ancestry of President John⁵ Adams was Dea. John,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Henry¹ of Braintree. Levi⁵ Adams was a Revolutionary soldier, and was at New London, Conn., at the capture of Fort Griswold by the British. He and his three sons escaped, but two Adams brothers were murdered there. Lieut Thomas² Adams was lieutenant of a military company at Chelmsford, Mass., which his brother Capt. Samuel Adams commanded. Lucy⁶ (Adams) Dodge was granddaughter of David Adams, who m. Dorcas Paine, a descendant of Stephen Hopkins of the *Mayflower*. Thus the descendants of Jordan Dodge are entitled to membership in the Revolutionary, Colonial and Mayflower societies by the ancestry of his wife Lucy.

Jordan Dodge was a celebrated Baptist minister of his time. Not much is known of his early life. He was a worker in iron, like his father and many of his family. He made some inventions in nail-making appliances. He was pastor Baptist Church at Sturbridge, Mass., from Oct. 27, 1784, to 1788 (see *Hist. Worcester Co., Mass.*) Laine's *Hist. Windham Co., Conn.*, p. 246, says that Jordan Dodge preached in Hampton, Conn., after 1776, much to the annoyance of the settled pastors but with the result that many were converted that would not have been reached by the regular clergy. The same work states, p. 231, that about this time Jordan Dodge, a zealous Baptist itinerant, held meetings in Scotland, Conn., that resulted in revivals, the converts joining the Baptist congregation in neighboring towns. He removed from Sturbridge, Mass., to Granville, N. Y., 1789. In 1792 he was called to the ministry of Granville, where he officiated as pastor until Sept. 13, 1800. He is found in Fair Haven, Vt., in 1804. Rev. N. S. S. Beauman, D. D., says in Adams' *History of Fair Haven, Vt.*

"Among the patrons of my school I may mention Mr. Dodge, a Baptist preacher, who seemed to maintain a kind of independent position in his relations. Two of his children, a son and a daughter, I well recollect. The girl was older than myself, and was the best scholar in the school, and the boy had a spice of his father's eccentricity. The lads made the fires by twos, and there had been some neglect on this subject, and we had suffered for several mornings in consequence. It was young Dodge's turn to make the fire in the morning. The preceding evening I gave strict orders to have the former nuisance abated if the officer in charge had to sit up all night and burn up the entire woodpile at the door. In the morning the sanctum

was warm as the tropics, and little Dodge sat demurely studying his lesson in the corner.

"I have spoken of the peculiarities of the elder Dodge. One anecdote used to be related in Fair Haven in that day which may be forgotten now. The messenger of peace worked six days for his daily bread, and dispensed the gospel on the seventh. He was employed as a bloomer (nailer) in the Fair Haven Iron Works. One day a dispute took place between Elder Dodge and a fellow laborer, and after the preacher had invoked all the patience he had to his aid in vain, he threw down his tongs and straightened himself up to his full height, threw off his black coat and said 'Lie there, divinity, till I do this man justice.'

"I heard the elder preach once in the school house, but never in the 'Lord's barn,' as it was then generally called, whether excluded by the elements or by church authority I am not able to say. He was a man of talents and wit. His son I met a few years since, in the town of Black Brook, in Essex County, N. Y. He [John Adams Dodge] is a respectable Baptist clergyman, and he very pleasantly reminded me of the incident of fire-making in the old school house in Fair Haven, in 1804, sixty-five years ago."

From Adams' *History of Fair Haven, Vt.* "Elder Jordan Dodge was a Baptist preacher, resident here in 1804, and is said to have been really the first settled minister of the town. He preached in the school house and in private houses, and a portion of the time at the church in Hampton. He lived, at one time, on the south side of West Street, beyond the old burying ground, at another, and perhaps later period, on the north side of the street running past the iron works, then called Johnnyake Lane, having a shop on the rocks above the iron works, where he is said to have worked at his trade of nail-making. Dr. Beaman represents him as a bloomer, working in the forge during the week, and preaching on Sunday. He was a man of excitable temper, eccentric, naturally talented, and witty. Numerous anecdotes and stories are told concerning him, all similarly characteristic.

"It is related that, as he had some trouble in the church, the church taking him to discipline for some violence on his part, he felt himself persecuted, and remarked that an apple-tree which held many clubs in its branches was clubbed on account of the superior quality of its fruit, when one hearing it replied that sometimes trees were clubbed because of great hornets' nests contained in them."

In his later years he resided at Monkton, Vt., but he traveled extensively, spreading the gospel throughout the land. He was considered a powerful preacher, and was welcomed by the people wherever he appeared. By request, he

preached to the legislature at Albany, N. Y., and was presented with \$200, and a cloak costing \$75, which he always wore. When he returned home and was asked why the legislators were so generous to him, he replied that he "prayed for all the big men." Some of his writings appeared in print, and the writer of this has a small pamphlet of twelve pages in which he answers certain religious questions, entirely in rhyme. The following lines were written by him in 1818, while on one of his tours, and will serve to show the costume of the time.

"Dear Children you would laugh I guess
 To hear of your old fathers dress
 A shirt of english flannel red
 Drawers of the same when go to bed
 Over, a cotton shirt that's white
 Which keeps me warm both day and night
 A vest, coat, and a Jacket o'er
 And lined so thick warms every pore
 A broad cloth coat well lined with baze
 So warm that warmth a life doth raise
 I've a greate coat down to my feet
 With a rich cape half way doth meet
 While my old cloke as it is sed
 Is warmer than a covered
 Over my drawers are overalls
 With thick yarn stockings as some calls
 With Jonathans warm shoes well lined
 And over them a cover find
 My hat has a rich velvet case
 Green silk the underside doth face
 Dear Ahsahs gloves I still have got
 Covered with quilted mittens hot
 There's one thing more I de not forget
 The furniture of my old neck
 Linen, silk handkerchief and sash
 Cost more than five dollars in cash
 The faithful muse she sweetly sings
 Bless God for these inferior things,
 But if you worship them as God
 You sure will feal his chasning rod."

The following letters are given in full, as they illustrate the life and hardships that the traveling preacher endured on the frontier.

Letter written Nov 18, 1818, by Rev Jordan Dodge to his daughter, Ahsah Tinker, of Lyme, Conn.

"My Dear Children —By this you are informed your poor old father is just recovered of a serious sickness by which he was brought as low as any time in life in the length of time, by a disorder, common to the place, what is called the bloody flux or desentary. I was taken ill after a meeting, where I preached to (as supposed) a thousand people. Six or seven ministers present. I spake two hours and ten minutes then fainted, such a day I seldom ever saw. I told the people I

felt as if my days were numbered and I giving my last address Every heart appeared affected. A stranger invited me home Everything was done for me that could be done They sent to town for a Doctor who was a father, brother and friend By the mercy of a kind God whose governing hand cast me among kind friends, I recovered and am now comfortable Since I wrote to you I have passed through many trying scenes, too tedious and perhaps not profitable to relate, but in general terms I can with pleasure say the Lord has been kind to me, a poor old sinner I must be as concise as I can My nerves are too affected I can scarcely make a letter, I must omit many things After I left my sister with whom I had a most agreeable interview, together with the connections, I drove several hundred of miles to a place called Sinsinnati, a city on the Ohio (400 miles from Pittsburgh) to see a daughter of my brother Israel. I found her and knew her soon as I saw her and she me, and called each other by name, by the image we saw of her father. She is near a perfect beauty, 30 years old Buried her first husband three years ago, left her and three children as she told me thirty thousand dollars She had a great property by her father. She owned the City Hotel which she rented with several other houses and plantations. She is a woman of great and good abilities, married to a young man of 25 years, a methodist minister. They appeared to be transported beyond measure to see me, hung on my neck and wept, soon invited me to stay with them till Spring I stayed but a few days and left them. I preached nearly every day, going and coming. She said a great deal of her brother Henry at the Illinois Said if I would go to see him he would give me 1000 dollars I had heard much of him before by my sisters and others It is said he was so great a general in the late war as Bonaparte He has been high sheriff, treasurer of the District and collector Considered the greatest man in the territory except the governor and it is said he is beyond him The office of high sheriff is a lucrative office He was envied by high characters, accused with being confederate with Burr, on which the governor took from him his office The Supreme Judge informed the governor he could not sleep safe in his bed, as his house would not stand a month as General Dodge was called the poor mans friend and had paid \$1000 of his own money to help poor families and many of these poor men were like Raging Lyons. After being tried by the court he was acquitted with honour and resumed his office I should have gone to see him 800 miles, but the marches so bad by land, and water low, and very sickly and as my sister had advised me not to venture I gave up I had calculated to cross the mountains into the Cuolines 600 miles to see Lydia But I was so weak

by sickness and informed it was bad closing and through a wilderness at this season, I feared my friends would blame me I conclude to return 400 miles to the city of Pittsburg where I had preached four months having acquaintances and friends all the way, turned my route, am now on my way, the Lord only knows what is before me I am attacked severely with the Rhumatticks, all my consolation is I am in the care of a kind preserver, who has hitherto raised up friends among strangers yea and among enemies who would rob me of all I have if they could for a trifle It is costly traveling in many parts but I have money I hope sufficient to pay expenses I have clothing enough of every sort, a strong able horse and carriage and I hope in good time to see my dear friends in New England once more I am troubled about your poor old mother I was much pleased to hear in your letter that Mr Tinker sent her some help for which he has my warmest thanks I was happy my dear Achsah to learn your tenderness to the poor afflicted widow Sena I can but just give a hint of matters as I have many to mention and that as familiarly as speaking face to face I know you wish to learn every particular relative to your poor father as it must be near a miracle if ever you see him again, but not greater than what a kind God has done for him ever since he left you. I am surprised at myself, how a kind God continues my abilities I preach to courts, to Judges, Lawyers, preachers of every order and the greatest critics. Last week I gave a discourse to the court The states attorney told the gentlemen where I lodged next day, it was the most instructive that he ever heard delivered within the court house walls, would be willing to give a dollar every night to hear the like (he had contributed a silver dollar the evening before) A kind God was pleased to carry me beyond my self, as I seldom was ever more feeble Join with me my dear children to praise him for his wonderful goodness to the poor, old broken vessel, who is fast decaying I wish to hear from you dear creatures, but how shall I? You may direct a letter as you did before to the Post Office at Washington, County of Washington, State of Pennsylvania to the care of Hugh Wilson Esq, merchant Should I live to get there I could have the agreeable and animated satisfaction of hearing from my wife and children Doubtless you wish to know the reason I did not like to stay at your nich cousin Nancy's, once Dodge. I shall say but a few words She was so taken with her young husband 25 years old an Irishman not worth a dollar. She married him for his religion. I believe him to be a man of some abilities but not capable as is said of bringing up those fatherless children She has rented her house but two or three small rooms all huddle and bubble I will give a specimen of the

whole His father come to see his rich daughter in law. He was huddled into bed with myself, with a boy at the foot, crossways. The bed had feathers in it but lay on the cords, which cut my hips and back. The other in bed with them. The other with the hired maid on the floor with my sheep-skin cushion for their pillow. I was informed by a judge the name Dodge was heard with terror and Joy. General Henry owns by his father Israel 15 miles of land, the soil where the city is built. His uncle John owned 15000 deeded by Congress as compensation for service in the war and as agent of the 6 nations of Indians with a pension during life, but he is gone. You see I must stop. May a kind God take care of you my dear children. Riches were blessing if ourselves do not make them a curse. Write to friends soon as you receive this. I thank you my dear for your punctuality in your other letters. I cannot endure the cold as I am feeble. Do not mean to borrow trouble. I wish you would not. I am happy in that myself and all mine are under the control of Him who knows best. Dated at Stoutsburgh—with a friend I was acquainted with 32 years ago, 700 miles in the Jerseys where I had the small pox, my old nurs lives near by—they are old friends both of Kentucky 400 miles down the Ohio from Pittsburg.

“JORDAN DODGE.

“November 20th, 1818.”

Letter written by Rev. Jordan Dodge to his daughter, Mrs Achsah Tinker, and postmarked Uniontown (no state), Feb. 9, 1819

“To Mr. Jonathan Tinker,
“Lyme, New London Co., Conn.

“My Dear Children—I have not arrived at Washington, Pa., where I directed you to send your letter, consequently have heard nothing from you since yours of the 13th inst of Jnne. When I shall get there the Lord only knows, as I am now in the Ohio, Fairfield County this 28th day of January, 1819. I have had very good traveling the fall past and beginning of Winter but it is now bad to the extreme. There came a warm turn and took all of the frost out of the ground, so that it is difficult for my horse to carry me through the mud holes and clay pits, altho he is fat and strong as a Lyon. But thanks to a kind God I am at present among kind friends altho I never saw them before; a wealthy Dutch Baptist Brother by the name of Samuel Comer who sometimes preaches, but I could not get him to preach while I was there. I have preached several times on the Sabath and week meetings. They are an ignorant people as to religion but know enough to take good care of me and horse better than some of my Bapt brethren have done. Some of them



Jordan Dodge

have treated me as if they knew but little either of religion or politeness, but thank God all are not so I have found many good friends among them that are ashamed of the rest I think I mentioned to you concerning pawning my stockings to pay for my ferrage, to another Bapt. brother who lived a few rods from their meeting house When I preached on the Sabbath I did not get enough with a handful of paper money I had with me to pay for shewing my horse I preached at another Bapt house A Bi invited me home with him. His house stood on the bank of the river, and his son ferried me across. I asked him what my ferrage would be, he says thirty seven and half cents It was very difficult to find good money enough to pay I thought they might give me ferrage to get rid of me, if nothing for my preaching I speak of this little thing my child to let you know what a world I have to travel through The banks have so failed and broke that common paper is worth but little. But thank God I have some specia left yet that I do not fear trouble on that account (except stole from me as has been) But in the midst of all my troubles, the Lord is wonderfully kind to your poor old deciepit father in a distant world, among strangeis and savage enemies Not only giving him a wonderful share of health for an old man near 70 but many rich blessings spiritual and temporal I have been wonderfully favored with (as I trust) Divine assistance in preaching to thousands and tens of thousands to my own astonishment as well as others and been not only the happy means of awakeming sinners (as they have confessed) but comforting the Dear Little flock of Christ for which may I ever be humble and thankful When I shall see you my dear childien the Lord only knows I calculate to make my way to you soon as practicable I think I shall not try to get further than Pittsburg this winter. Don't think it safe to risk my life across the mountains as I have done I wish to see my dear wife and childien, they fill my thoughts but what service could I be to them? I expect to ramble the world as long as I am able to preach the word of truth I think I cannot die in a better cause nor live more happy, notwithstanding all my troubles I wish to hear from your poor old mother, where and how she is, together with dear Nancys I did not think it pindent to risk a journey over the mountains at this season of the year by Kentucky to Georgia to Lydia. I should be happy to answer dear Jonathans request, send him my likeness, but I should want poor Nancys wish for sheet as big as a covelet It is drawn on canvass big as a small table near as large as life I carry it rolled on a cylindere, reaches near across the wagon (it cost me 'your thankful servant') I shall send it by the stage when I think I can safely, that you might see your father's

face when he is gone * It is an evidence of the respect the citizens had for the poor old man My love to your young Dodge and all the rest I must leave you in better hands than my own or your own either, that if we meet no more in this militant state, may be so happy as to meet in a better state where the chief Shepperd and all the dear sheep will meet together No more climbing hills and mountains, filled with concern and anxiety for each other. I must stop by testifying I remain your most affectionate and friendly parent

"JORDAN DODGE

"To Jonathan & Achsah (Dodge) Tinker "

When Elder Dodge got too old to get into his wagon he had constructed a very peculiar looking carriage, built close to the ground and suited to his infirmities He continued preaching and traveling the rest of his life One day he drove up to the house of a friend, and entering he repeated the verses beginning, "And must this body die?" He then asked for a place to rest, which was gladly given him, and when his room was visited shortly after, his spirit had flown to the Master he had so faithfully served His children were (order of birth not known)

40 i JOEL⁶ b July 7 1772 d March 10, 1844
 ii ASSENATH b 1777, d May 15, 1841, m —— Griffith Lived
 in Monkton, Vt., and with her lived her mother
 41 iii LEVI, b Canterbury, Conn., Sept 14, 1780, d Freetown, N
 Y, Feb 26, 1851
 iv PETER, was lame for life by fall from horse
 v ACHSAH b Dec 3, 1785, d Oct 11, 1841 Her old Bible (now
 in possession of the writer) gives the following records She
 m in New London, Conn., Sept 1, 1816, as his 2d wife,
 Jonathan Tinker of Lyme, Conn., b June 14, 1785, who m
 1st April 4 1812, Nancy E Latimer b April 4, 1782
 Children of Jonathan Tinker
 1 John⁷ B Tinker, b Jan 16, 1813
 2 Elizabeth B Tinker b Jan 27 1815
 3 Nehemiah Dodge Tinker, b Aug 10, 1817 m Dec 25, 1842,
 Roxana Beckwith, who d Sept 22, 1845
 4 Nancy E L Tinker, b July 5, 1819
 5 Jonathan Tinker, b March 30, 1821, d June 27, 1822
 6 Flavius D Tinker b April 19, 1823, d Jan 5, 1825
 7 Lucy D M Tinker, b April 10, 1825
 vi NANCY, m 1st Thomas Brown of Monkton Vt and had
 Julius She m 2d Timothy Wheeler of Caldwells Manor,
 Canada, and had Sarah Ann, who m William Chilton In
 a letter written by her sister Asenath in 1826 it is stated
 that her father, Jordan Dodge, was engaged in litigation
 with Thos Brown his son-in-law, and had obtained thir
 teen judgments and executions against him Mr Brown
 refused to attend court and her father took out a warrant
 and had Brown put in jail, where he had been for a year

*This oil painting is now in the possession of the writer who has had it
 restored and a reproduction appears in this work

and a half. She adds that when her father was not attending court he was making poetry about Brown's conduct

42 vii JOHN ADAMS, b Sturbridge, Mass., Nov 7, 1788, d Dec 22, 1871

viii DORCAS, m — Stevens, who d March 30 1828. She removed to Michigan Territory in 1829, and there lived with her youngest daughter, who had m Joseph Chubb who came from Connecticut. In 1831 she lived in McComb Co., Mich., and near her lived her youngest son William and her dau Mary, who had m Thos Omens and had three boys and a girl. Asenath, the oldest dau of Dorcas, had d in 1827.

ix. LYDIA. In 1818 her father writes of Lydia as living in the Carolinas. She was dead in 1828.

x JORDAN b Granville, N Y, 1795 d Jan 24, 1833, aged 38. Unmarried. He was a blacksmith.

xi DEIDAMA. In 1830 she was m and living in Weathersfield, N Y

33 LIDIA⁵ DODGE (*John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), b May 18, 1758, m Canterbury, Conn., Nov 17, 1778 Richard⁵ Winchester (Andrew,⁴ Amaria,³ Josiah,² John¹), b Feb 15, 1755, d Hardin Co., Ky., Oct 14, 1842. Enlisted as a private from Canterbury, Conn., Feb., 1777, under Capt. Ephraim Lyons; in 1778 under Capt. Butts; in 1778 under Capt. Button; in 1779 under Col. Hezekiah Lewis. Total service, eleven months. Removed in 1788 to Hardin Co., Ky., and established a public house near Elizabethtown. He was a Revolutionary pensioner, and his wife drew a pension after his death. Instead of being slaveholders, they employed hired black servants. He was a worker in leather. She was a woman of great strength of body and mind, and was famous as a reader, writer and expounder of the Scriptures. They were Baptists. She studied and worked much at night, and as a result lost her sight and was totally blind for twenty years or more before her death. She had only one child.

43 1 JOHN⁶ WINCHESTER, b New London, Conn., May 3, 1783, d 1862, buried Morgantown, Ind.

34. ISRAEL⁵ DODGE (*John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m 1st Nancy Hunter. He was divorced from her and removed to upper Louisiana. On a trip to New Orleans he stopped at Baton Rouge and m 2d Miss Lewis, sister of Seth Lewis, judge of the Supreme Court of Louisiana. Rev. Wm. Sulter says "He m. 3d Mrs. Catherine Guion, daughter of Rev. Ichabod Camp." The country on the west side of the Mississippi River, together with New Orleans, was ceded by the king of France to the king of Spain, by treaty of November 3d, 1762. The first Spanish commandant at St. Louis arrived there November 29th, 1770. The transfer of government did not change the manners, customs or language of

the people, which continued to be French. About 1790 Americans began to find their way over the river, attracted by offers of land from the Spanish government, many also having a presentiment that the country would eventually fall into the hands of the United States. They were the vanguard of that movement which has since spread American institutions to the Rocky Mountains and the Pacific Ocean.

Among the earliest of these adventurers was Israel Dodge, then a young man of thirty years.

Israel Dodge, at the age of fifteen, had gone on a slaver to the coast of Africa, at seventeen joined the Connecticut troops in the army of the Revolution, served as second lieutenant and was wounded at Brandywine, served at the extreme outposts of Fort Jefferson and Kaskaskia on the Mississippi River, and afterwards shared the exposures and perils of the "dark and bloody ground" in the settlement of Kentucky. He occupied grants of land at New Bourbon, near St. Genevieve, that were made to him by the Spanish government. Before 1800 he had opened a large farm, built mills, distilleries, and breweries, and carried on a prosperous trade, as was certified by the commandant at New Bourbon Lieutenant-Governor Delassus, in the concession of December 11th, 1800, called him "one of the most ancient inhabitants of the country" (Am. State Papers, Public Lands, Vol. VIII, p. 49). Upon the purchase of Louisiana by the United States, he was present at St. Louis to greet the stars and stripes as they were unfurled in that city March 10th, 1804. The same year, October 1st, he was appointed sheriff of the District of St. Genevieve, by Wm. Henry Harrison, "Governor of Indiana Territory and of the District of Louisiana." His son Henry acted as deputy, and was appointed sheriff after the death of his father in 1806.

When Israel Dodge joined in the western emigration of the period, he fell in with the Hunter family. In the record book of Col. John Todd, county lieutenant of Illinois, by appointment of Governor Patrick Henry, which is in possession of the Chicago Historical Society, the name of Israel Dodge appears as acting under the military authority of his brother John Dodge, at Kaskaskia, under date of April 29, 1782.

Subsequently, the family established their home at Spring Station, near Louisville, afterwards at Bardstown.

At Bardstown, Israel Dodge built the first stone house, which was used as a tavern. Here his second child was born, named Nancy for her mother.

Israel Dodge was a man of restless enterprise, eager for the chances that fortune threw in his way. About 1790 he left his family and removed to upper Louisiana, attracted by the liberal policy of Spain in offering lands to settlers. He located at New Bourbon, just below St. Genevieve.

Nancy Ann Hunter was the youngest child of Joseph Hunter and Mollie Homes, his wife who came from Ireland and settled near Carlisle, Pa. Nancy was born in Carlisle about 1769. The family removed to the land where the town of Washington, Pa., now stands. They subsequently removed to the neighborhood of Louisville, Ky., some of them going to Kaskaskia. On one occasion when the Indians had beleaguered the settlement, a favorite cow and calf strayed outside the gate. Nancy Ann Hunter ran out into the open space, and taking up the calf brought it within the enclosure, the cow following, while the arrows of the savages whistled by and cut her clothing, herself unharmed. After her marriage to Israel Dodge they removed to Kaskaskia, and in 1782, while on the way to visit her parents in Kentucky, her son Henry was born at Post Vincennes, Ind., under the roof of Moses and Ann Henry. This son was the first American child born in what now constitutes the state of Indiana. The earlier white inhabitants were Canadian French. Moses Henry was a gunsmith for the Indians. A few days after the birth of the child an Indian chief came in and attempted to dash out its brains. The mother plead for the life of her first-born, and Moses Henry prevailed upon the chief to allow the child to live, as they would soon go on their journey. In gratitude to her benefactor, Mrs. Dodge gave his full name to the child, which he retained until he was grown, when he adopted the single name Henry. While still a young child, her son Henry was taken captive by the Indians but returned unharmed. Five of his uncles fell under the Indian hatchet, and the mother, sister, and brother of Mrs. Dodge were killed and scalped by the Indians.

Her second husband was Asael Linn, son of the brave William Linn, who performed an adventurous trip to New Orleans at the opening of the Revolutionary War and brought up a supply of gunpowder for the defence of the frontier, afterwards served with Col. Clark at the capture of Kaskaskia, in 1778, and lost his life in a conflict with Indians, near Louisville, in 1781. When a boy of twelve, Asael was carried off a captive with three other lads by Shawnee Indians, and escaped by killing or maiming two old Indians who had been left as their guard while the young Indians of the band were gone away on a hunt. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Asael Linn that survived to maturity were Mary Ann Linn, b. Nov. 24, 1793, m. Jos. McArthur, and Dr. Lewis Fields Linn, b. Nov. 5, 1795, near Louisville, Ky., d. Oct. 3, 1843, St. Genevieve, Mo. They were early deprived of both their parents (the father dying when Dr. Lewis F. Linn was eleven years old), and in the vicissitudes of after years clung to their half-brother, Henry Dodge, as their counsellor and

guide, having joined him at St Genevieve. Their mother proves to have been the only woman in the land to whose name attaches the distinction of having two of her sons become senators of the United States. Dr Lewis F. Linn having been senator from Missouri, 1833-1843, Henry Dodge, senator from Wisconsin, 1848-1857. Her grandson, Augustus C. Dodge, was a senator from Iowa, 1848-1855. At one period, 1841-1843, all three of these descendants of Nancy Ann Hunter sat together in the Capitol.

Senator Lewis F. Linn in July 1, 1818, Elizabeth Relfe, daughter of John Relfe of Virginia.

Of the following children of Isaiel Dodge, the first two were by his first wife and the rest by his second wife.

- 41 1 HENRY,⁶ b Oct 12, 1782, d Burlington, Iowa, June 19, 1867
- 11 NANCY, b Bardstown, Ky. 1785, d St Louis, Mo., 1846 m 1st in St Genevieve, Mo., Joseph H. Conn. Removed to Cincinnati, Ohio and in 2d Rev. John Sefton, a Methodist clergyman, b 1793 in Ireland. Children
- 1 James Madison⁷ Conn, b 1808, d. 1825
- 2 Sarah Ann Conn, b Cincinnati, Ohio, April 7, 1811, d St Louis, Mo., 1875, m 1829, William Wallace Greene of Cincinnati. Children Charles Chambers⁸ Greene, b 1829, d Aug 15, 1866, Rebecca Chouteau Greene, b 1851, d 1870, Edith Eliza Greene, m June 12, 1862, J. W. McLanahan, Anna Baum Greene
- 3 Joseph H. Conn, b Cincinnati 1814 d 1874, m Elizabeth Anderson, dau of Major William C. Anderson of Cincinnati. Their adult children Elizabeth A⁸ Conn, m Jesse B. Payne, William A. Conn, Henry Dodge Conn, Lewis Linn Conn, Nancy Dodge Conn, m William Greene McLanahan, Joseph S. Conn, b 1815, d Feb., 1892
- 4 Rebecca West Sefton, b Feb 16 1819, m 1st Nov. 22, 1836 Augustus R. Chouteau, d 1815. m 2d June 29, 1852, Joseph A. Sire of France, d 1854. No issue. She lives in St Louis, Mo. (1902)
- 11 JOSIAH, d young, unmarried
- 14 ISRAEL, m in St Genevieve, Mo., Louisa Bequette. He was a farmer. Children all b. in St. Genevieve.
- 1 Isaiel,⁷ a soldier in the Mexican War. Removed to St Louis and d there 1866, leaving a family
- 2 George W.
- 3 William Henry, served through the Mexican War. After returning home removed with his mother and her children to St Louis. After his mother's death he went to Washington Territory and has never been heard from
- 4 Theodosia, m in St Louis
- 5 Mary, m in St Louis
- v JOHN. Was appointed clerk of the United States Court at Little Rock, Ark., and m in Jefferson Co., Ark., Miss Vagine, who belonged to an influential French family who early settled about Arkansas Post. He had two daughters. One m a Brady and d without issue. The other, Louisa, m Edward D. Fritts, a Kentuckian. They lived on a plantation near Pine Bluff, Ark. During the Civil War the Federal troops attacked the house and fired on Mr. Fritts, but he escaped and hid in a cottonfield. The soldiers loaded

the contents of the house on wagons and departed, leaving Mrs Fritts without fire or bedding. She supposed her husband was killed and went to find his body. After some time she found him, and returning to the house found then four children chilled from cold, and they died from the exposure. Thus the family is extinct in this line.

vii **LEWIS** d young, unmarried

viii **THEODOSIA**, d in Peiry Co., Mo., 1828, m 1818, David L Caldwell, b 1792, d 1831. He was a prominent citizen of Peiry Co., Mo., colonel of state troops, sheriff, member legislature 1829. Children

- 1 *Rosa Anna¹ Caldwell* b March 11, 1820, d Nov 14, 1843, m Jan 11, 1842, Robert L Philips
- 2 *Margaret Tuttle Caldwell*, b Oct 28, 1821, d May 4, 1835
- 3 *Henry Logan Caldwell*, b Jan 19, 1825, m April 21, 1853, Eliza A Byrne. In 1846 he volunteered as a soldier in the war with Mexico, and served until the war was over. He was a member Missouri legislature 1858-60. Children: John Byrne⁸ Caldwell, b Feb 16, 1854, Henry Logan Caldwell, b March 15, 1856, Augustus Dodge Caldwell, b Aug 24, 1859, Mary Ann Caldwell, b Oct 7, 1870, Ellen Caldwell, b Feb 3, 1872. Mr Caldwell resides at St Marys, Mo.
4. *Mary Ann Theodosia Caldwell*, b May 29, 1827, d April 10, 1849, m Feb 15, 1844, Henry L McArthur. Her dau. Mary Ann McArthur m 1st John Lansman, who was accidentally killed, m 2d Nov 3, 1869, Jessie Miller. She had Samuel J Lansman, b Aug 14 1867, res Cape Guaideau Mo., Anna B Miller, b March 23, 1872, m July 1, 1891, — Adams, res Benton, Mo., S P Miller, b May 23, 1873, res Doniphan, Mo.

35 **JOSIAH ROGERS⁵ DODGE** (*John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), a Baptist minister, m Sept 24, 1783, in Canterbury, Conn., to Zevirah Willis of Windham, Conn. He removed about 1788 to Kentucky, and settled on Nolin Creek about three miles from the present town of Hodgenville (Hodgenville), where his son Jerial was b soon after their arrival. In Feb., 1794, he visited his brother Israel at St. Genevieve, Mo., and went over to the Illinois country and baptized four persons in Fountain Creek, the first instance of the ordinance of baptism being administered by a Protestant in that region. Children, as far as known

- 1 *ELIZABETH⁶* b Canterbury, Conn., April 1, 1784
- 45 ii *JERIAL*, b Nov 7, 1788
- iii *JOHN*, lived near Galesburg, Ill.
- iv *JOSIAH*, lived near Galesburg, Ill.
- v. *CHARLES*, lived in Indiana

36 **REV NEHEMIAH⁶ DODGE** (*John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m June 15, 1794, Lucy Smith, d Sept 25, 1868, dau of Joseph Smith and Marcey (or Maicia) Fargo of East Lyme, Conn. He was a celebrated divine and pastor of the First Baptist Church of New London, Conn., until 1823, when he assumed charge of the First Universalist Society there, and afterward took a pastorate in New York City. He was a

tall, fine-looking man, and often occupied in settling disputes between pastors and congregations among his Baptist brethren in New England. His memory was prodigious. He knew the New Testament by heart, and could give chapter and verse for any text in the Old Testament. In conducting services, he rarely looked at either Bible or hymn book. His change of views in later life, brought about by intense study of the Scriptures, subjected him to much persecution from his former associates. A keen sense of humor and quickness of repartee, together with a fine voice, especially for singing, made him much sought after socially. Children.

46 i NEHEMIAH,⁶ b Oct 1, 1799, d at Groton, Conn., Sept 23, 1876
 47 ii JOSEPH SMITH, b Lebanon Conn., Aug 23, 1806, d April 28, 1893
 iii MERCY ANN, b July 10, 1810, d July 7 1889, m John Woodward of Sag Harbor, L I Children
 1 A child, d in infancy
 2 John Joseph⁷ Woodward, served in the Civil War and d a few years after in New Orleans
 3 A child, d in infancy
 4 Valina J Woodward, m Edwin Ross of Morristown, N J

37 ALVAN⁸ DODGE (*Jonathan,⁶ Jonathan,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m. Mary Blount in Warren, N Y. She d Sept, 1868. In 1810 he removed from Lowville, N Y., to Buffalo, N. Y., where he was one of the first settlers. He was a sufferer from the War of 1812, and was driven from home by the British and Indians on the morning of Dec 30, 1813, when Buffalo was burned. He was magistrate of Niagara Co., and held numerous offices in the old town of Buffalo and Black Rock. He and wife are buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery. Children

 i SARAH⁷ b 1802 m —— Gilbert Children Alvan D⁸ and Jane
 ii CEMANTHA, b 1804, m —— Cotton Four children, res Iowa
 iii ALMA, b 1806, m 1st Gilbert Solomon Forsyth, 2d Benj C Adams
 iv ALVAN LEONARD b 1808 Children Clark,⁹ Hiram, Nelhe, Mary E., and Wayne
 48 v JONATHAN WAYNE, b 1812
 vi MARY ELIZA, b 1825 Two children

38 FRANCES⁶ DODGE (*Capt. Daniel,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m Jan 6, 1805, David Patten Children

 i DAVID GRISWOLD⁷ PATTEN, b Dec 10, 1805 d Aug 7, 1870 Unmarried
 ii FRANCES CAROLINE PATTEN, b Aug 27, 1808, d April 10, 1862, m Oct 26 1837, Capt John Harrison No issue
 iii SALLY PATTEN, b Aug 22, 1810, d June 20, 1864, m Dec 23, 1847, Dr Shubael Smith No issue
 iv WILLIAM PATTEN, b Dec 9, 1812 d Sept 15, 1877, m 1st



MRS. JEANNETTE E. DOWNEY

8-10-1948

March 31, 1842 Louise Harrison, and had 2 children, m 2d Feb 22, 1853 Catherine Tiffany Sisson No issue.

v JOHN PATTEN, b Jan 26, 1815, d Sept 27, 1889, m Feb 3 1846, Elizabeth Williams Children

- 1 *Lucy Jane⁸ Patten*, b March 22 1849
- 2 *Elizabeth Frances Patten*, b Feb 1 1850
- 3 *Emma Sarah Patten*, b Nov 18 1852
- 4 *Anna Carolyn Patten*, b Sept 29, 1854
- 5 *Julia Mary Patten* b June 21 1859
- 6 *David Warren Patten*, b May 17, 1864

vi LUCY JANE PATTEN b Jan 5, 1818, d Sept 4, 1845 m April 7, 1835, Joel Doolittle Gillet b Aug 27, 1809, d April 3, 1901 Children

- 1 *Frances Jane⁸ Gillet*, b March 19, 1837, m Jan 12 1859, David Burton Winton d Oct 25, 1898 They had Burton G.,⁹ b Nov 13, 1859, Charles J. b Aug 23 1862, William C. b April 18, 1868, David N. b March 3, 1870, Maynard b Aug 9, 1874, Lucy P. b June 23 1880
- 2 *Emma Matilda Gillet*, b Feb 18, 1839, d Jan 18, 1851
- 3 *Charles William Gillet* b Nov 26 1840, m Sept 1, 1864, Augusta Rosepha Comstock, and had Frances Augusta, b Nov 9, 1865, Katherine Maria, b July 27, 1869

vii DANIEL ALBERT PATTEN, M D b May 25 1823 d June 26, 1887, m Oct 30, 1855, Mary Belcher Hyde Children

- 1 *Henry White⁸ Patten*, b June 11, 1860, m Sept 3, 1896, Rose May Sloan He is grad Yale
- 2 *David Walter Patten*, b Feb 7 1862, m Oct 16, 1889, Minnie Iverson Emley, and has Edna I., b Oct 23, 1890, Mabel S., b Oct 30, 1893, Martha A., b Dec 13, 1899 Grad Yale
- 3 *Funnie Patten*, b Jan 28 1865 d July 11, 1866
- 4 *Lillian Wilber Patten* b Oct 17 1870, m Sept 1 1896, George Brainard Todd, and had Herbert, b Aug 11, 1897, and Helen W., b June 16, 1900
- 5 *Marian Thompson Patten*, b Oct 17, 1870 (twin)

39. JONATHAN⁶ DODGE (*Capt Daniel⁵, Jonathan⁴, David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m Sophia Tyler He was a physician, and moved to New York City, where his children were born.

- i FRANCES JANE,⁷ b 1827 m Robt McClanahan Res Brooklyn, N Y Has dau Grace who m 1894, Edward H. Byatt, and has Frances F., b 1896
- ii JONATHAN WASHINGTON b July, 1829, d 1860, m Carrie Ballantine of New York No issue
- iii CAROLINE ADELAIDE b April 1831, m Archibald Tredway of Madison Wis No issue
- iv MARK TYLER b May 14 1832 d Jamestown, Cal, Dec 15, 1860, m Eliza Laurence Rogers of Jamestown, Cal He was a physician Children.
- 1 *Washington⁸* m Alice Lampson Shepherd He is a physician of San Francisco, Cal Has one child, Henry Washington, b Nov 29 1891
- 2 *Adelaide Louise*, m Francis David Nicol of Sonora Cal, July 30, 1883 Res Stockton, Cal Children Edwin E., b May 9, 1884, Susan A., b Dec 8 1885 Laurence, b Sept 17, 1888, Helen M., b June 30 1892

40 **JOLL⁶ DODGE** (*Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m Jan 16, 1796, Lucy Backus,* d Dec 13, 1853. He lived at Sandy Hill, N Y, and Freetown, N Y. Suffered a lasting injury in 1827 by fall from his wagon. He was an iron maker of very exemplary habits, but unfortunate. He had only one son. He d in a Home for the Aged at Freetown, N Y. Children

1. ELIZABETH,⁷ b Nov 5, 1797, d April 15, 1869. Unmarried
49. II JOEL b Granville, N Y, Jan 27, 1799, d Kingston, Wis., Feb 22, 1881
- III POLLY, b Sept 25, 1800, d Dec 5, 1859. Unmarried
- IV JERUSAH, b May 11, 1803, d Oct 22, 1876, m George Weller
- V SALLY, b May, 1806, m Ebenezer Backus. Moved west 1832
- VI SAMANTHA, b Sept 23, 1808, d Sept 23, 1879, m Israel Reynolds
- VII LUCY b Jan 6, 1812, d Jan 1, 1818
- VIII LIVONIA A., b April 6, 1814, m Jas J Elde of Virgil, N Y
- IX LUCY MINERVA, b Feb 21, 1818, d Aug 11, 1880, m Peter Conrad
- X SARAH ANN, b May 7, 1821, m George Foster
- XI PAMELIA, b April 29, 1825, d 1883, m Wm Harrison

41 **LEVI⁶ DODGE** (*Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m at Norwich, Conn., Oct. 13, 1805, Mary Roth, b Preston, Conn., June 16, 1785, d Lisle, N Y, May 7, 1877.

50. I AVERY BROMLEY,⁷ b Norwich, Conn., Aug 24, 1806, d Guilford, N Y, March 22, 1884
- II NEHEMIAH, b Norwich, July 8, 1808
51. III NANCY M., b Mansfield Conn., Feb 11, 1812, d Nov 1, 1881
- IV. SUSAN, b Coventry, N Y May 20, 1817, d aged 80, m Boyd Austin of Syracuse, N Y
52. V. LUCY A. b Coventry, April 9, 1819, d Olivet, Mich., May 17, 1884
53. VI HARRIET E., b Coventry, Oct 18, 1821, d Binghamton, N Y, Nov 26, 1880
- VII JAMES NELSON b Coventry, Oct., 1823
54. VIII TRUMAN, b Freetown N Y, June 12, 1826, d Oct 29, 1892
- IX ANN JEANNETTE, b Freetown, Oct 29 1829

42 **JOHN ADAMS⁶ DODGE** (*Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m March 18, 1818, Anna Peake, who was b Starksboro, Vt., April 8, 1796, dau of Daniel Peake. She d June 13, 1835. He m 2d on Jan 6, 1836, Sarah Peake, half-sister of his first wife. The life work of Mr. Dodge was in the Baptist ministry, but in his minority he learned to make steelyards and cut nails. In 1817 he bought the cut-nail works at Ferrisburg, Vt. He made the nails with which the old state house in Albany, N Y, was shingled. After the invention of machinery which superseded hand-work in nail-making, he manufactured hames for horse collars and made many inventions useful in the prosecution of that business. From want of a house in Ferrisburg, he moved into a house just over the line, in Monkton, Vt., and there he invented the first American sewing machine in 1818 (see

*NOTE. Lucy⁶ Backus mentioned above was b Jan 14, 1778, dau John⁵ Backus (John⁴ Timothy³ Stephen² William¹) and Jerusha Baker Perkins' Old Families of Norwich, 1855, John⁵ Backus in June 26, 1747, Joann¹ Dowling. She was widow Dowling and dau of Edward Cleveland and according to the church records of Canterbury, Ct she married John Backus Oct 29, 1746 instead of June 26, 1747 as given by Perkins

Johnson's Encyclopedia) The following account is taken from *Battley's Sewing Machine Manual*

"The First Sewing Machine

"The honor of inventing the first sewing machine has been claimed by different parties, and for different periods; but justice—alike to individual merit, and impartial history, assigns that honor to the Rev. John Adams Dodge, of Monkton, Vt., who, as early as the year 1818, invented and constituted an instrument which made the 'back-stitch' and sewed a perfect seam. No effort was made, however, to introduce it to the public. The journeymen tailors, alarmed and offended, denounced the sewing machine as an invasion of their rights, the public had not then learned to have much confidence in labor-saving machinery of any kind, the rude state of the mechanic arts at that period was against him, and Mr. Dodge, having the pastoral charge of two, and sometimes three churches, found that he must abandon either his invention or the care of his flock. In view of all these difficulties he decided to give up the *machine*, and thus terminated the first effort of inventive genius to relieve the overburdened wife and mother from the 'drudgery of the needle.' Yet this effort of Mr. Dodge is not to be regarded, in its relation to the public welfare, as labor lost, for such was the impression it made upon the public mind that, from that day forward, inventive genius never lost sight of the sewing machine problem until it had been successfully solved.

"During the next thirty years, the names of Thimonier, Hunt, Greenough, Bean, Coilies, and Howe, were successively added to the list of 'early sewing machine inventors.' Each succeeded in producing an instrument that would make a seam, though neither of those instruments, as at first presented to the public, was much of an aid to the seamstress, and it is doubtful if either of them equaled, in originality of invention, or in the perfection of the seam it made, the machine of Mr. Dodge.

"But the honor of introducing the sewing machine is generally conceded to the late Mr. Howe, whose machine was patented in 1846. His invention, though doubtless original with him, was in some of its features merely a reproduction of mechanical devices previously invented by others. The 'combination of an upper with an under thread,' and the use of the 'eye-pointed needle' and the 'shuttle,' were both embraced in the machine of Walter Hunt, of New York, which was invented as early as 1833, while his 'feed-device' was in principle the same as that of Mr. Dodge. The original machine of Mr. Howe would sew a *straight* seam, in *short lengths* or 'reaches', but it would not sew a continuous or a curved one. Thus the sewing machine was still very

far from perfect, and so it remained, with little improvement, till other inventors came to his aid."

Although the Dodge invention has never played any part in the battles of the patents, a great deal of interest has been directed to it, and Mr. Dodge made a written statement of the matter when he was eighty years old. The following answers were also made by Mr. Dodge to questions put him by a friend and neighbor. The questions were written by one familiar with sewing machines, and read to Mr. Dodge. The answers were recorded at the time by one having no special knowledge of their import.

Question "What kind of a stitch did it make?" Answer "A complete back-stitch."

Q "Did the needle work up and down, or horizontally?" A "Horizontally."

Q "Did the machine use two threads or only one?" A "Only one."

Q "Did the cloth lie flat on a table, or was it held in a clamp hanging edgewise?" A "Edgewise in a clamp, the same as a shoemaker holds his leather."

Q "Was the thread cut off and used in 'needlefuls,' as in hand sewing, or was it taken from the spool as the sewing went forward?" A "In 'needlefuls.' There were no spools of thread in those days."

[NOTE—I did not get the idea how the thread was held to draw it tight; he said there was something.]

Q "What kind of thread was used?" A "Such thread as women used in those days—home-made linen."

Q "Was the cloth fed along as the stitches were made, by the machine itself, or was it moved by hand?" A "By the machine itself, just the same as a log is moved in a mill."

Q "Was the machine worked by hand by a crank, or by foot by a treadle?" A "By a crank. Had it been brought to perfection, it would have gone by foot."

Q "What kind of goods were sewed?" A "Common fulled cloth."

Q "Did it sew without missing stitches?" A "Yes, if the thread did not break."

Q "Did it sew a strong seam?" A "Yes."

Q "What became of the working parts?" A "Do not remember."

Q "What circumstances first suggested the idea of a machine to sew with to thy mind?" A "Seeing others sew by hand."

Q "Was it a saw-mill feed?" A "Yes."

Q "How did the stitch compare with a hand-made back-stitch?" A "Full as good."

Q "How long a seam would it sew without moving back the feed?" A "One-half yard."

Q "How long without renewing the thread?" A. "One-half yard."

Q "Was any effort made to improve the apparatus, so as to sew continuous or curved seams?" A. "No."

Q "Was more than one machine made?" A. "No."

Q "Was any effort made to get a patent, and if not, why?" A. "None, for want of means and time to build model."

Q "Had thou, at the time of thy invention, ever heard of any one ever having tried to make one?" A. "No."

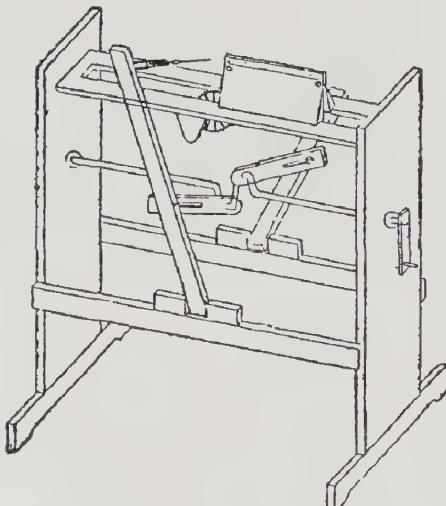
This machine sewed numerous pieces of cloth together which were carried away by visitors. Mr. Dodge carried a sample to some journeyman tailors at Vergennes, Vt., but they seemed to be offended that an attempt should be made to throw them out of business. Mr. James Higby stated in 1893, when nearly ninety years old, that he had seen the machine in operation and that the last he knew of it was in the attic of Stephen F. Stevens' place.

The following article was published Feb 10, 1893, by the *Sewing Machine Times*, of New York

"The First American Sewing Machine"

"We give here a sketch of the first American sewing machine, from the inventor's description of it. We do not attempt to show more than is essential to convey the idea of Mr. Dodge's invention, as he remembered it, fifty years after it was abandoned. He did not go into the details of what to us would be interesting features, especially the control of the thread. Concerning the features that he omitted to mention, we can only conclude that his devices were in line with the mechanism of that day and what was done by other mechanics in

producing analogous results. Referring to Mr. Dodge's letter, printed in our issue of October 25th, and supplemented in that of November 25, 1892, the reader will see in the above sketch the two planks set on end, facing each other, held by cross-pieces about four feet long. Near the top is



another piece, reaching from end to end, on which the cloth-holding carriage runs.

"The cog-wheel that moves the carriage is also seen, but the cranks and pitmans to move it are not shown. No doubt the connection was with the rotary shaft below in the manner common to the old water-power saw-mills. There must, however, have been two connections, and of different leverages, to give the full forward and half-backward movement required for a back-stitch. It may interest our readers to know that a part of the 'saw-mill' feed was used in the original Weed machine. A ratchet-wheel, driven by the usual pawl, gave motion to a wheel feed, and these machines were in the market as late as 1868-9, competing with the other machines of that age.

"We show one of the two needle arms, which he describes as about three feet long, working on steel-pointed bearings in iron boxes. The double-pointed needle is seen in the clamps at the top of this arm. The other arm was, of course, a duplicate of the one shown.

"Mr. Dodge states that points, attached to the cross-piece on which the carriage ran, opened and shut the needle-holding clamps. As he gave no description of their construction, or the manner of working them, we do not attempt to show them; but it is not unlikely that they were over the shaft of the ratchet-wheel, and derived motion from it.

"In his written statement, Mr. Dodge says nothing about the control of the thread, and in answer to a question on that point he said there was something to draw it tight, but unfortunately the idea was not caught by the questioner. The devices used by others for tightening 'through-and-through' stitches have varied. Coliss had a very elaborate and complicated arrangement, Greenough used a weight hung on the end of the arms, which simply pulled them, with needle and thread, out as far as the constantly-decreasing length of thread permitted. This involved the fastening of the thread to the eye of the needle. Speaking of the improvements that suggested themselves to his mind, Mr. Dodge said it was seen that the tension of the thread might be regulated by springs, and from this we can infer that his thread ran through the eye and was pulled by some simple gripping device—a plan much more practical and intelligent than was adopted by others who used double-pointed needles.

"He says he thought of substituting cams for the cranks that drove the arms, and of applying a foot motion, but felt that the weight of the long arms was too great for a rapid motion.

"A point that distinguishes this machine from all others that used its equivalent in the shape of clamps and carriages for holding the work is the clamping on both sides of the

seam. This would seem to call for a generous width of seam. When we consider the clumsy needle that must have been used and the toughness of the common skein flax that constituted the sewing thread of that day, we can readily imagine that such support was necessary.

"In this simple and crude construction sewing mechanists will observe all the necessary elements of a seam-stitching machine."

The following newspaper clipping gives an account of Mr Dodge's life as a minister. It was contributed by Mr S D Moxley.

"*The Late Rev. John Adams Dodge*—In accordance with my promise, I furnish yourself and readers with a synopsis of the life and labors of the late Rev. John A. Dodge. He was the son of a Baptist minister, and was born in Sturbridge, Mass., Nov. 7, 1788. In 1816 he went to Ferrisburg, Vt., to enter into business. Finding no religious service in the town excepting a Quaker meeting, and the majority of the inhabitants making of the Sabbath a gala day, he declared (though at this time not a Christian) that he could not live in a community neglecting the command, 'Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy.' This led to the establishing of a meeting in a schoolhouse, at which he and others read sermons. Many were influenced to seriously consider the lives they were leading, and soon a powerful revival resulted, and among the converts was Mr. Dodge. From the day of his conversion he was an earnest Christian, and began to preach immediately. After about three years spent in such preparation for making the ministry his life-work as the times and region afforded, he was ordained and entered upon the full duties of his profession. He labored among the churches in Vermont about twenty years, serving the interests of the Baptist churches in Ferrisburg, Monkton, Charlotte, Hinesburg, Bristol, Panton, Addison, and New Haven. It may seem, by the number mentioned, that his pastorates must have been short, but at that time some of these churches were small and weak, and his services were divided among two or three of them at the same time.

"In 1838 he accepted a call from the Baptist church in Jay, N. Y., and with them he labored four years. This was his last regular pastorate, though he preached more or less until the last two years of his life.

"Among the places that enjoyed his labors after he ceased to be a resident pastor, were St. Almand, Union Falls, Ausable Forks, and Port Kent on this side of the lake, and Charlotte, in Vermont.

"Over the last-named church he acted as a pastor until failing health compelled his return home. With this church,

so dear to both his earlier and later ministry, he retained his membership through the remainder of his life

"For more than twenty years he has been an esteemed citizen of this community, and within the Baptist and other places of worship his voice has often been heard, and his earnest words will long be remembered

"It may be worthy of note that he preached the first and last Protestant sermon in the old Baptist church on the hill in this place

"Every heart has its little chapel within which memorial tablets have been erected, to keep fresh the memory of some special event or friend. On many of these tablets, in many hearts, are touching memorials inscribed to the memory of Father Dodge, of times when he rendered them acceptable and comforting service in the capacity of citizen, friend or clergyman

"The record of his ministry is crowded with self-sacrificing devotion to his calling; and as its reward he could look over his finished course, at last, and count hundreds led to the Saviour by his efforts, and hundreds who beneath his hands received the divine ordinance of baptism

"To such events he looked back in the days of his age and confinement. They were sunny places, and he loved to live them over. But they furnish him greater joy as in the city of God he meets so many of those whose steps he directed thither, so many whom he comforted by his words as they passed away from this to a higher and holier life

"The esteem in which Father Dodge was held was shown by the large number who gathered at his funeral, and followed him to the grave, where his earthly part was committed to its kindred element to await the general resurrection, when the corruptible bodies of those who sleep in Jesus shall be made like unto His own glorious body, according to the working of His mighty power whereby He is able to subdue all things unto Himself"

His first eight children were by his first wife

- 1. DEIDAMIA,⁷ b Dec 17, 1818, d April 19, 1848, m May 20, 1847,
E W Merrill One child, Katie I, who res Albany, N Y,
unmarried
- 55 ii DANIEL, b Monkton, Vt, Feb 23, 1820, d Albany, N Y,
Feb 2, 1901
- iii JANE, b Jan 30, 1822, d Feb 9, 1828
- iv JORDAN, b April 10, 1824, d Feb 5, 1860 m Aug 29, 1846,
Marietta Lincoln He had Delaette, who m Frank Goodrich
of W Salisbury, Vt
- v JOHN A, b Sept 8 1826, d Feb 17, 1828
- vi CYRIL, b Sept 5, 1829, d May 2, 1854 Unmarried
- vii MARY JANE, b Aug 10, 1831, d July 6, 1832
- viii ANNA, b June 11, 1835, d July 5, 1835
- ix LUCIUS A, b Nov 3, 1836, m Hannah Lincoln No issue
- x JOHN A, b Jan 27, 1838, m Elizabeth Chamberlain No
issue

DODGE CENTER

⁴ See, for example, *id.* at 100.

912

af

64

114

41 of 41

1

四

3

1

2



DANIEL DODGE

See page 56

xi ALDIS CIRENO, b Jan 7, 1841, d Sept 12, 1841
 xii ISABINDA A, b Jan 1, 1843, d March 18, 1865 Unmarried
 xiii LOUISA ANNETTE, b May 20, 1846, m 1871, Elbert H Bull of
 Chesterfield, N Y Children Herman and Daniel
 xiv MARY FIDELIA, b May 12, 1849, m Oct 6, 1872, Warren A
 Way of Omaha, Neb Child, Kittle
 xv EDWIN A, b Jan 8, 1854, m Dec 26, 1877, Lorena Lincoln.
 Res Keeseville, N Y Children
 1. *Cora Eveline*,⁸ b Aug 6, 1878, m Jan 1, 1899, Henry J.
 Allen of Westport N H
 2 *Sarah Peak*, b Dec 18, 1879 d March 4, 1884
 3 *John Holcomb* b Aug 7, 1881
 4 *Daniel*, b March 17, 1883
 5 *Grace*, b Nov 25, 1885

43 JOHN⁶ WINCHESTER (*Lydia*,⁶ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Tristram*¹)
 Reared in Hardin Co, Ky, m 1st June 16, 1803, Mary or
 "Nancy" Sparks; m 2d, Margaret Miller, d Sept., 1846,
 dau of John and Jenne (Smith) Miller, m 3d, July 8,
 1847, Lucretia Walton. By wife Nancy he had seven chil-
 dren, by wife Margaret ten children, and by wife Lucretia
 three children. He removed to a farm near Hanover, Ind.,
 but in his old age returned to Kentucky and d there. He
 was a man of great energy, and built the first brick house in
 Jefferson Co, Ind. He was the first to break away from the
 old custom of serving whiskey to harvest hands, and was
 called "The Governor" by his less energetic neighbors.
 Children

i CYRIL⁷ WINCHESTER, b March 4, 1804, m Mary Ann Miller, a
 sister of his father's second wife Removed to Johnson
 Co, Ind
 ii JORDAN WINCHESTER, b Oct 1, 1805, m 1st Betsey———
 m 2d, Angelina Hart Res Morgantown, Morgan Co, Ind.
 iii JAMES WINCHESTER, b Oct 10, 1807 Went to Mexico and
 after his return was seen but once by his family
 iv ELIZABETH WINCHESTER, b Dec 17, 1809, m 1st Thomas
 Lemon, 2d, Price Pearman Returned to Kentucky
 v A child, d in infancy
 vi JEFFERSON WINCHESTER, b Jan 24, 1812, d in infancy.
 vii WILLIAM H HARRISON WINCHESTER, b Sept 24, 1813, m
 Diana Hart Returned to Kentucky
 viii LYDIA WINCHESTER, b July 7, 1815, d in infancy
 ix JANE WINCHESTER, b Feb 10, 1817, m 1835, John B Wells
 Children Oliver Cyrius⁸ Wells, Franklin S Wells, Calvin
 R Wells
 x JOHN SMITH WINCHESTER, b Jan 26, 1819 m Dec 14, 1841,
 Malinda Slawson He was a minister M E church, and d
 Greensburg, Ind
 xi MARTHA WINCHESTER, b Jan 13, 1821 m Sept 17, 1840 John
 Calvin Hanna, d Feb 18, 1887 Children
 1 *Margaret Arabella*⁸ Hanna, b July 8, 1841, d Sept 1, 1844
 2 *Theophilus MacMurray Hanna*, b Sept 28, 1843, d June 3,
 1844
 3 *Alice Dorothea Fitz Roy Hanna* b Sept 18, 1845, m April
 13, 1865, John Wilson Compton, d 1885 Children
 Murray Bernard Compton, b Feb 18, 1866, d July 12,
 1867, Percy Bayard Compton, b May 27, 1868, d May 12,

1872; Flora Winifred Compton, b Dec 4, 1872 Dwight
Winchester Compton, b Nov 4, 1877, d Feb 15, 1897

4 Emma Caroline Hanna, b March 18, 1848, m March 12,
1867, Samuel Campbell of Lewiston, Ill Children Eva
Lorena⁹ Campbell b March 6, 1868, Bertha Isabella
Campbell, b Oct 31 1869, d Dec 25, 1880, Prudence
Overton Campbell, b Aug 14, 1871, Martha Phoebe
Campbell, b Sept 8, 1873, Ralph Waite Campbell, b
Nov 16, 1875 d Dec 15 1890, Warren Lucas Campbell,
b Jan 1, 1879, Sarah Caroline Campbell, b June 29,
1887, Adella Alice Campbell, b Dec 15, 1885, d April 5,
1892

5 Sophronia Isabella Hanna, b Oct 31 1850 m Nov 8, 1875,
Hiram J Thompson of Chicago, Ill, d June, 1900 Children
Alice Emma Thompson, b Oct 6, 1876, Clara
Lydia Thompson, b March 10, 1878, Arthur Winchester
Thompson b Aug 7, 1880, d Sept 12, 1880, Horace Wel-
lington Thompson, b Dec 24, 1884

6 John Calvin Hanna, b Dec 24, 1855, m Aug 20, 1884,
Kittie Anna Parsons He is principal of the high school,
Oak Park, Ill, a beautiful suburb of Chicago Children
Margaret Hanna, b Oct 22, 1888, Philip Winchester
Hanna b Jan 14, 1892

7 Adella Martha Olive Hanna b Oct 29, 1857, m July 18,
1894 Francis A Brode of Los Angeles Cal Children
Beulah Brode b June, 1895, Donald Brode, b May,
1899

xii GEORGE WASHINGTON WINCHESTER b Jan 30, 1823, m Olive
Manser Was a M E clergyman in Indiana

xiii MARY ANN WINCHESTER, b Jan 24 1825, m James Edward
Young Hanna, April 1, 1845, half-brother of her sister
Martha s husband Res Goleonda, Ill Children Maria
Hanna, Julia Theresa Hanna, Hillis Hamilton Hanna (d. in
infancy), Finley Young Hanna, Mary Josephine Hanna,
Agnes Crawford Hanna, Ellen Augusta Hanna, Albert
Smith Hanna

xiv WILLIAM SMILFY WINCHESTER, b June 21, 1827 m Elizabeth
Ulley, d aged 24 leaving a son

xv MELCINA WINCHESTER, b July 2, 1829, d Oct, 1831

xvi MARGARET MELISSA WINCHESTER, b Nov 3, 1831, m Wilson
Hamilton Hanna 1850, half-brother of John Calvin Hanna
above They had several children Removed to northern
Missouri and d there

xvii SARAH MINERVA WINCHESTER, b May 17, 1833, d Jan 21, 1859
Unmarried

xviii SCOTT TAYLOR WINCHESTER, b Aug 1, 1848, d in infancy

xix LAFAYETTE WINCHESTER, b March 5, 1850

xx ELIZA JANE WINCHESTER, b Jan 24, 1854, m —— Greene

44 HENRY⁶ DODGE (*Israel⁵, John⁴, John³, Israel², Triestram¹*), m
1800, at the Bonhomme Settlement, near St Louis, Mo,
Christiana McDonald, b Feb 2, 1785, Bardstown, Ky., d.
March 30, 1865, dan of James McDonald She came to
Upper Louisiana with her parents in 1796, and m. at the
early age of fifteen, while her husband was nineteen
Henry Dodge was a tall man, over six feet high, straight
as an Indian and possessed great strength He died a mem-
ber of the Episcopal Church His wife was a zealous Baptist,

and joined the church in early life. The slaves which he inherited from his father he took to Wisconsin, and there gave them their freedom. He was one of the original trustees of St. Genevieve (Mo.) Academy, which was incorporated by act of the governor and judges of the Territory of Louisiana June 21, 1808. A work of this kind affords brief space for biography, and cannot do justice to this brave soldier and statesman whose public service continued without interruption for over fifty years. Rev. William Salter of Burlington, Iowa, has written his life, and the Iowa Historical Record, Iowa City, Iowa, has published several articles on his services and family, also written by Mr. Salter. Those interested in the Dodge history would do well to address Mr. Salter, who will cheerfully supply the works named. Most of the matter in this volume concerning the life and family of Henry Dodge (excepting the genealogical data) is gleaned from Mr. Salter's works. Henry Dodge's public life began as deputy sheriff of St. Genevieve, Mo. district in 1805. In 1820 he was elected by the people a member of the convention that framed the constitution of Missouri. In 1831 he was elected member of the legislature of Michigan Territory. In his capacity as Major-General of the Missouri troops he received the Marquis de Lafayette upon his visit to St. Louis April 29, 1825. He removed to Wisconsin in 1827, and was there a leader in the Winnebago and Black Hawk wars. He engaged extensively in lead mining near Dodgeville, Wis. He was regarded as the hero of the Black Hawk War, and his services in the campaign against the Indians are recorded in a highly interesting account in the works of Mr. Salter already mentioned. Henry Dodge was called to Washington in 1833, and President Andrew Jackson had arranged to appoint him marshal of South Carolina had nullification matters grown worse in that state.

He commanded as Colonel of U. S. Dragoons, 1831, the first U. S. military expedition to the Indian country west of Arkansas and Missouri. A portion of the country traversed is now Oklahoma. Lieut. Jefferson Davis was one of his officers. George Catlin, the celebrated portrait painter, joined the expedition, and his portraits of chiefs, views of Indian villages, adventures in hunting, etc., are incorporated in the history of the George Catlin Indian Gallery at Washington. Mr. Catlin painted a portrait of Col. Dodge just as they returned from a buffalo hunt. This portrait is reproduced in the Iowa Historical Record, Oct., 1889. The Secretary of War, in his report of 1831, says that Col. Dodge led the expedition in the most satisfactory manner, and that his efforts to introduce amicable relations with the distant tribes of Indians were successful without a single act of hostility.

Col. Dodge commanded the first U. S. military expedition

to the Rocky Mountains via the Platte, returning via the Arkansas in 1835. He marched sixteen hundred miles in this expedition in a continuous wilderness, and conferred with many nations of Indians. This was the eleventh mounted expedition which Col. Dodge had commanded. While Colonel of U. S. Dragoons, in command of Fort Leavenworth, his career as a soldier was closed by his appointment, April 30, 1836, as Governor of Wisconsin, comprising the territory now included in the states of Wisconsin, Iowa, Minnesota and that portion of the Dakotas east of the Missouri River. He was also made Superintendent of Indian Affairs for the Northwest, in addition to his duties as Governor. A sword and the thanks of the nation were voted him by Congress for his unsurpassed ability as an Indian fighter.

Among his papers, which were preserved by his son, Augustus C. Dodge, is a package bearing the simple inscription in his handwriting, "Commissions in the Service of My Country." There was also included in this package the commission of his father, Israel Dodge, as sheriff of the District of St. Genevieve, signed by William Henry Harrison, governor and commander-in-chief of the Indiana Territory and of the District of Louisiana, John Gibson, secretary, October 1, 1804.

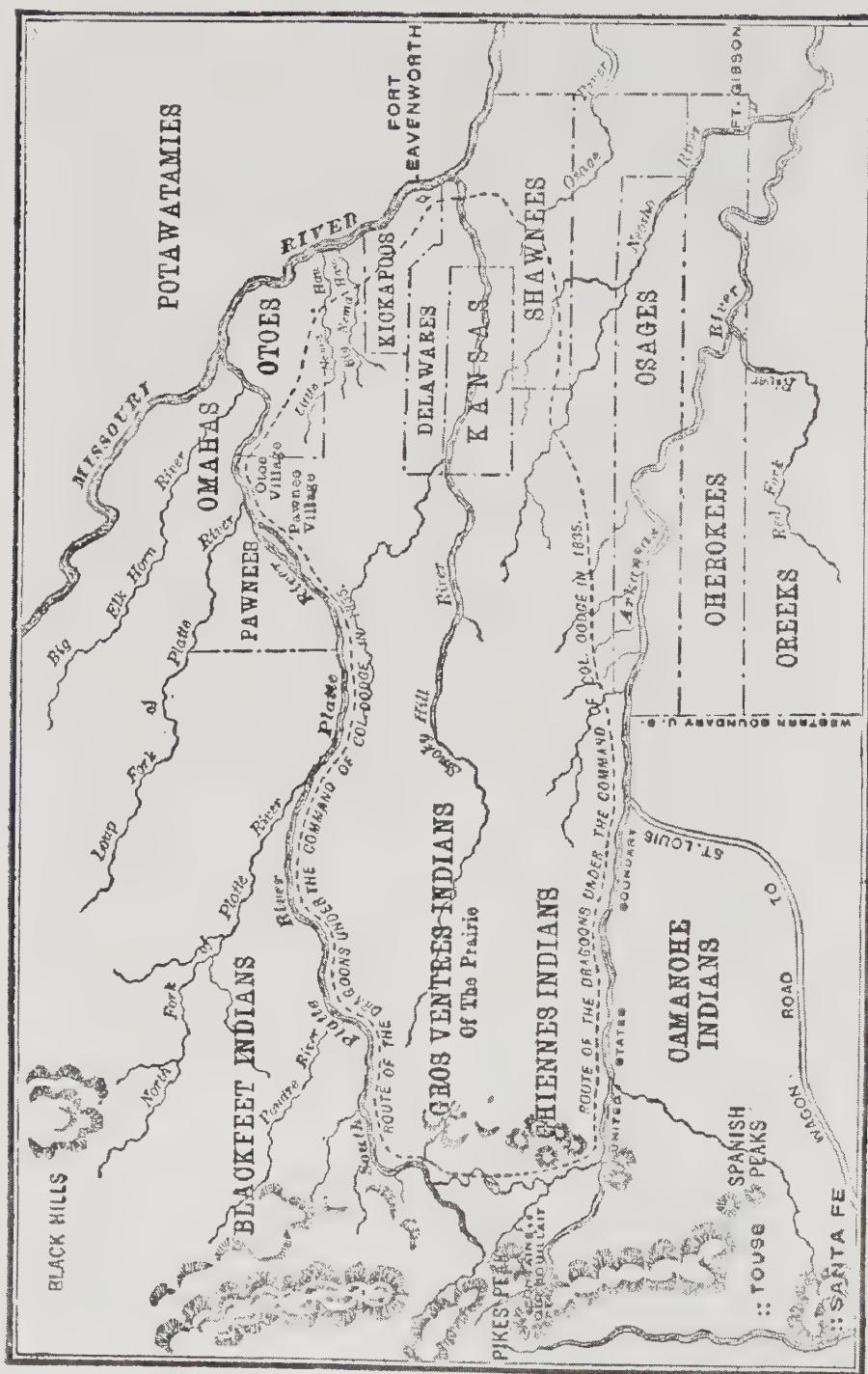
The commissions of Henry Dodge cover a long period of public service. They embrace the signatures of six Presidents of the United States, and of many other distinguished men. It is doubtful if there exists another collection of equal interest and value in the documentary history of the West, unless it may be in connection with the life of William Henry Harrison, or the life of Lewis Cass, who were illustrious pioneers. They were not born, like the subject of this memoir, in the West, but they filled with honor some of its highest stations.

The following is a list of commissions in the package referred to.

1. Lieutenant of Militia in the District of St. Genevieve, signed by James Wilkinson, governor and commander-in-chief of the Territory of Louisiana; Joseph Brown, secretary, May 10th, 1806.

2. Adjutant of the Militia in the District of St. Genevieve, signed by James Wilkinson, governor, etc., July 17th, 1806. This commission also bears the oath of office sworn to by H. Dodge before Jno. Smith, T., March 2d, 1807.

3. First Lieutenant of St. Genevieve Troop of Cavalry, signed by Frederick Bates, secretary of the Territory of Louisiana, and exercising as well the government thereof as the office of commander-in-chief of the militia of said territory, St. Louis, Aug. 14th, 1807.



4 Captain of St Genevieve Troop of Cavalry, signed by Menwether Lewis, governor and commander-in-chief of the Territory of Louisiana, F. Bates, secretary, July 10, 1809

5 Marshal for the Territory of Missouri, notification of appointment by President Madison, signed by James Monroe, secretary of state, Aug. 10, 1813

6 Sheriff of the County of St. Genevieve, signed by William Clark, governor of the Territory of Missouri, F. Bates, secretary, October 1, 1813

7 Brigadier General of the Missouri Territory, to rank as such from the 17th of January, 1814, signed by James Madison, President of the United States, J. Armstrong, secretary of war, Washington, April 16, 1814

8 Sheriff of the County of St. Genevieve signed by Wm Clark, governor of the Territory of Missouri, F. Bates, secretary, Sept. 30, 1815

9 Marshal for the District of Missouri; notification of appointment by President Madison, signed by John Graham, chief clerk of the department of state, Feb 25, 1817

10 Marshal in and for the Missouri District for four years, signed by James Monroe, President, John Quincy Adams, secretary of state, April 25, 1822

11 Major-General of the Second Division Missouri Militia; signed by Alexander McNair, governor of the State of Missouri, Wm G. Pettus, secretary of state; St. Charles, May 8, 1822

12 Marshal of the United States in and for the District of Missouri for four years from April 25, 1826, signed by J. Q. Adams, President; Henry Clay, secretary of state, December 22, 1825

13 Chief Justice of the County Court in and for the County of Iowa for four years from December 1, 1829, signed by Lewis Cass, governor of the territory of Michigan, J. Whitherell, secretary, Detroit, Oct 14, 1829.

14 Colonel in the militia of the Territory of Michigan, signed by Lewis Cass, governor, Oct 15, 1829

15 Major of the battalion of Mounted Rangers, to rank from June 21, 1832, signed by Andrew Jackson, President, Lewis Cass, secretary of war, June 22, 1832

16 Colonel of the Regiment of Dragoons, to rank from the 4th of March, 1833, signed by Andrew Jackson, President, Lewis Cass, secretary of war, May 10, 1834

17 Governor of the Territory of Wisconsin for three years from July 3, 1836, signed by Andrew Jackson, President, John Forsyth, secretary of state, April 30, 1836.

18 Governor of the Territory of Wisconsin for three years from July 3, 1839, signed by M. Van Buren, President, John Forsyth, secretary of state, March 9, 1839

19 Governor of the Territory of Wisconsin for three years

from Feb 3, 1846, signed by James K. Polk, President, James Buchanan, secretary of state, Feb 3, 1846.

Governor Dodge was removed from office by President Tyler in 1841, and on July 19 of that year he was nominated for Congress and duly elected. He took his seat Dec 7, and for four years sat by the side of his son Augustus, who had the previous year been elected from Iowa. On May 13, 1845, Henry Dodge was restored to the office of governor by President Polk. In 1848 Wisconsin was admitted into the Union, and on June 8, 1848, Henry Dodge was elected to the United States Senate. His son Augustus joined him the next December as senator from Iowa. At the end of his second term in the Senate, Henry Dodge was tendered the office of governor of Washington Territory, but declined on account of his advanced age, being in his seventy-fifth year. He was a warm friend of Andrew Jackson and Martin Van Buren, and refused the nomination for President in 1844 in the Democratic convention, as he was loyal to Van Buren. Had he accepted he would have been President instead of James K. Polk. Four years later his name was presented to the convention which nominated Lewis Cass, who was defeated by Zachary Taylor, an old companion-in-arms of Henry Dodge at the battle of Bad Axe in the Black Hawk War. In June, 1848, Henry Dodge was nominated for Vice-President by a convention at Utica, N. Y., but declined. The following August a Free Soil convention at Buffalo, N. Y., nominated him for President. He refused the nomination, and Mr. Van Buren was named as President and Henry Dodge as Vice-President, and when he declined again the name of Charles Francis Adams was substituted. In 1851 he was proposed for President by Col. Benton and other liberal members of the Democratic party, and received votes in the early ballots of the convention the next year. In the United States Senate his personal dignity, martial bearing and unstained record ranked him with Webster, Clay and Calhoun. He was pall bearer at Clay's funeral. After retiring from public life he returned to his home at Dodgeville, Wis., and died at the residence of his son in Burlington, Iowa. In 1870 the legislature of Wisconsin appropriated \$2,000 for Knowles' marble bust of Gov. Dodge which stands in the capitol. No other citizen of Wisconsin has been thus honored at public expense. Children

1 ISRAEL,⁷ b May 22, 1802, d Aug 22, 1804

11 NANCY ADELINE, b Nov 22, 1805, d 1874 at Camptonville, Cal. She m 1st George W. Scott, marshal of Arkansas Territory, and had a child who d in infancy. She m 2d James P. Kingsbury Lieut. U. S. Rangers. He d in Little Rock, Ark., and she m 3d Joseph Ward of Milwaukee, Wis. They removed to California in 1852. Mr. Ward d 1853 and she m 4th —— Sanders. She left no children.

56 m LOUISIANA, b May 31, 1808, d Sept 14, 1885

57 iv HENRY LAFAYETTE, b April 1, 1810, d 1856
 58 v AUGUSTUS CAESAR b St Genevieve, Mo., Jan 2, 1812, d Burlington, Iowa, Nov 20 1883
 vii EDWARD, b March 22, 1814 d March, 1815
 59 viii ELIZABETH PIETY b St Genevieve, Mo., March 22, 1814, d Visalia, Cal., Sept 11, 1883
 60 viii MARY LOUISE, b near St Genevieve, Mo., Feb 12, 1816, d Dixon Ill., Aug 19, 1889
 61 ix SALINA, b at St Lora on the Salina River, July 7, 1818
 62 x CHRISTIANA HELEN, b St Genevieve, Mo., April 3, 1821, d Burlington Iowa, July 14, 1850
 xi WILLIAM, b April 3, 1821, d Aug 9, 1822
 63 xii VIRGINIA JOSEPHINE, b in Wisconsin April 22, 1829, d Washington City and buried at Milwaukee, Wis
 xiii A child, d in infancy

45 JERIAL⁶ DODGE (*Josiah R⁵, John⁴, John³, Israel², Tristram¹*)
 A Baptist minister He had ten children, all born in Abingdon, Va. In 1880 the following were living

- i JERIAL GEORGE,⁷ b May 19 1821 m Miss Goodall of Louisville, Ky., where he was a merchant and manufacturer for twenty-six years, and where he buried his wife and four children. In 1880 his surviving children were Robert A⁸ and John L, both physicians at Collinsville, Texas
- ii SPOTSWOOD JOSIAH, Lynchburg, Va
- iii ELIZABETH L, m —— Young, res Glade Springs, Va
- iv JOSIAH Grass Valley, Cal
- v PROF ISRAEL A, Appleton City, Mo

46. NEHEMIAH⁶ DODGE (*Nehemiah⁵, John⁴, John³, Israel², Tristram¹*), m. Mary Ann Paine of New London, Conn. He practiced dentistry many years in New York City. He gave much attention to mechanical invention, being especially interested in pumps. He invented the feathering paddle for steamboats and an anti-choking ship pump. After retiring from practice he lived in New London, Conn., and Groton, Conn., where he died. Children

- i MARY ANN DESHON,⁷ d 1876, m William Rising Had an adopted son
- ii LUCY SMITH, d 1876, m Edward H Leadbeater Children
 - 1 Eleanor Freneau⁸ Leadbeater, m J E Noel, and had Jacqueline and Anita
 - 2 Edward Henry Leadbeater
 - 3 Nehemiah Dodge Leadbeater
 - 4 John Lunpheire Leadbeater, d young
- iii JOHN LANPHERE, b New York City, Oct 20, 1825, d 1901, m Cornelia Holt, who d July 4 1900 He was a physician of Groton, Conn. He practiced 55 years most of the time in Groton. He was graduated from New York University Medical College in 1845 was surgeon of the Sabina California Mining Co in 1849, assistant surgeon of the Fifty-first New York State Volunteers in 1861 surgeon of the Fifty-first New York State Volunteers in 1862 surgeon of the Sixteenth New York Volunteer Heavy Artillery in 1863 '64, and '65, and surgeon for the Oroya Railroad Co over the Andes Mountains in South America in 1872 His children were Esther, Mary, Paul, John L, Roger N, Charles H, Ira A, and Hugh



HON. AUGUSTUS C. DODGE

See page 102

47. JOSEPH SMITH⁶ DODGE (*Nehemiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Israel*,² *Tristram*¹), m 1st, Oct 14, 1828, Juha Ann Burger, d Nov 11, 1849, dau of John and Elizabeth (Gale) Burger of New York City, m 2d, April 22, 1852, Almira Burger, cousin of his first wife and dau of David and Deha (Purdy) Burger. When quite young he went to New York City where, after spending some time in the study of medicine, he took up the profession of dentistry, then in its infancy. He soon built up a large practice, continuing it for sixty years, the longest practice on record. He spent the closing years of his life at Morristown, N. J. He had the keen sense of humor and inexhaustible fund of anecdote and illustration that runs so strongly in the Dodge family. Children:

- 1 JULIA ANN⁷ b Oct 7, 1829 d Jan 15 1833
- II HARRIET JANE, b Oct 17 1831 d July 23 1890 m Aug 16, 1858, William C Horne Children
 - 1 *Florence Mary*⁸ Horne, b May 23, 1859
 - 2 *Harriet Alice Horne*, b July 31, 1861, m John E Keeeler Children *Ralph Keeler*,⁹ b Dec 1, 1887, *Margery Keeler*, b Sept 18, 1896
 - 3 *William Dodge Horne* b Jan 25 1865, m *Carrie Quigley* Children *William Dodge Horne*, b Jan 1, 1892, *Mary Shaw Horne* b Nov 22, 1894, *James Quigley Horne* b March 29, 1896, *Harriet Jane Dodge Horne*, b July 21, 1898, d Aug 2, 1899
 - 4 *Louise Margaret Horne*, b July 31, 1869, m *Edward D Self* Child *Hairiet Louise Self*, b Jan 10, 1899
- III JOSEPH SMITH M D D D, b Dec 3 1834, m March 23 1858 *Mary R Hall* He is grad Columbia College, grad Tufts College and New York College of Physicians and Surgeons Children
 - 1 *Arthur*,⁸ b Jan 2, 1859, m *Annie L Burley* Children *Mary* b March 16, 1885, *Hetty*, b June 18 1887 d March 1 1891, *Walter Burley*, b March 11, 1889, *Dorothy*, b May 10, 1891
 - 2 *Juha*, b Aug 8 1862, m *Rolland H Horne* Child *Mary Horne*, b April 27, 1894
 - 3 *Walter*, b March 11 1864, m *Sarah Anna Clark*
 - 4 *Alice*, b Dec 29 1869 d Aug 14, 1870
 - 5 *Herman*, b July 25, 1873
- IV JULIA ELIZABETH, b March 23, 1841 res Morristown N. J (To her the author of this work returns sincere thanks for valuable assistance in furnishing records of this prominent branch of the family, that runs to literary and professional interests)
- V HENRY NEHEMIAH, M D b May 19, 1843 m 1st, Oct 12, 1871 *Mary Jerusha Danforth*, d Jan 19 1876, m 2d *Susan Maria Danforth*, April 29, 1885 Grad N Y College of Physicians and Surgeons and Columbia College author, poet, and possessor of very distinguished literary abilities Children
 - 1 *Ruth Porter*,⁸ b July 12, 1872, d Jan 25 1876
 - 2 *Lilith Draper*, b Oct 22, 1874, d Jan 16, 1876
 - 3 *Mary Danforth* b Jan 13 1876
 - 4 *Lidlyn* b Nov 19 1886 d July 8, 1887
 - 5 *Elizabeth*, b Nov 15, 1888

DODGE GENEALOGY

vi LUCY EMMA b Jan 28, 1846, m 1st, Feb 26, 1874, William Henderson Buckman, m 2d, March 2, 1898, Albert M. Bugby. No issue.

vii ELLA, b Nov 18, 1854, d Nov 8, 1897

viii AMY STAPLES, b Feb 13, 1857

ix SAMUEL WILLETS, b Jan 20, 1859, d April 9, 1860

48 JONATHAN WAYNF⁷ DODGE (*Alvan,⁶ Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ David B.,³ John,² Thistram,¹*), m March 29, 1838, Charlotte Hull, b Canada, Oct. 3, 1817, m 2d, Feb 26, 1865, Marie A., b June 11, 1831, dau of Jacob and Catherine (Correll) Strickle. His early life was passed in Buffalo, N. Y. He removed to Lancaster Co., N. Y., and thence to Williams-ville, N. Y., where he owns the Dodge Roller Mills. Children

i ALMA,⁸ b March 8, 1839

ii ALVAN, b June 1, 1840

iii LEONARD b May 18, 1844, res Buffalo, N. Y.

iv HENRY WRIGHT, b Nov 30, 1850

v MARTHA ELIZA, b March 13, 1855

vi J. ARTHUR C., b April 2, 1871

49 JOEL⁷ DODGE (*Joel,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² This-tram,¹*), m July, 1820, Sabra Salisbury, b 1804, d. Jan 29, 1835, dau. of Ezekiel* and Mary (Rounds) Salisbury. He was an iron maker and a large, powerful man, very shrewd and intelligent, but with no faculty for acquiring and retaining property. He was endowed with a certain wit and repartee that made him popular with all classes, and in argument he was full of brief, pithy phrases and comparisons that usually carried him through triumphantly. After residing at Sandy Hill, N. Y., and Starksboro, Vt., he removed in 1851 to Kingston, Wis., where he passed the rest of his life. Children, all b in Starksboro, Vt.

64 i RACHEL LUCINDA,⁸ b July 16, 1821, d Oct 29, 1894

65 ii ISABINDA, b Dec 24, 1823, d April 3, 1894

iii THERON DOWNEY, d in infancy

66 iv MARY, b June 27, 1826, d Kingston, Wis., Dec 25, 1890

67 v LUCY ANN, b July 7, 1829, d Bartow, Fla., Nov 25, 1901

68 vi MARTHA ANN E., b Sept 5, 1831

50. AVFRY BROMLEY⁷ DODGE (*Levi,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Thistram¹*), m June 24, 1829, in Coventry, N. Y., Phoebe Parker, d. Guilford, N. Y., April 6, 1891, dau of Levi and Phoebe (Seoville) Parker. Children, all b in Coventry, N. Y.

i JULIA F.,⁸ b July 14, 1831, d Jan 1, 1833

69 ii MARY E., b Aug 22, 1833

iii MARTHA, b Sept 4, 1835, d Aug 14, 1837

70 iv GILBERT AVERY, b Aug 13, 1838, d Alameda, Cal., Nov 30, 1898

v MARTHA b June 14, 1843, d Denver Col., Nov 17, 1883, m Guilford N. Y., Aug 18, 1862, James Ireland. He was member of 114th Reg. N. Y. Vols. Child

* Ezekiel Salisbury mentioned above was b Dec 17, 1770 (see Clarendon, Vt., town records) son of Capt. Alvan and wife Euphry. Capt. Salisbury com-manded a Co. in the Revolution. Mary Rounds b April 9, 1773, w is dau of James Round Jr., a sergeant in the Revolution, who was b 1713 d 1765 1513, m Feb 27, 1760 to Seaturte R. L. L. (Joseph,⁸ Hugh,⁴ Hugh,³ Hugh,² James,¹) James Round Jr. w is probably son of James Round, b Fethoboth, Mass., July 19, 1722, and grandson of George Round.

1. *Grace⁹ Ireland*, b Whitney's Point, N Y, May 24, 1863 m May 28, 1884 Asa Allen of Denver, Colo Children Giace E¹⁰ Allen, b Feb 9, 1886, Delbeit S Allen, b May 23, 1887, Hazel L Allen, b March 5, 1889

vi **CHAUNCEY B**, b Aug 27, 1845 In 76th regt N Y Vols wounded at Battle of the Wilderness and taken prisoner Held in Andersonville Prison, 1864

51 **NANCY M⁷ DODGE** (*Levi⁶, Rev. Jordan⁵, John⁴, John³, Israel², Tristram¹*), m 1830, William A Dexter of Freetown, N. Y., b June 24, 1806, d June 18, 1872 Children, all b Freetown, N Y.

- 1 **ROSETTE A⁸ DEXTER**, b Jan 20, 1832, d Sept 3 1897, m at Freetown, N Y, March 15, 1855 Sidney S Hammond. Children
- 1 **Bayard T⁹ Hammond**, b March 7 1857, d Sept 18, 1863
- 2 **Clayton S Hammond**, b Feb 23, 1859 d July 7, 1877
- 3 **Howard D Hammond**, b July 3 1866 m Nov 11, 1897, Hulda Margaret Roberts, and had Elizabeth Hammond b Aug 3, 1898
- ii **HENRIETTE DEXTER** b Sept 27, 1833, m 1st, Wm Henry Russell and had Merton Russell, b Dec 14 1862, d Oct 15, 1881, and Henry Russell, b March 31, 1865, d Oct 17, 1870 She m 2d, Allen Russell, res McGrawville N Y
- iii **MARY JANE DEXTER** b Jan 18, 1836, m 1862 Geo W Platt of Vermont, a merchant and cousin of Senator Thomas C Platt of New York They had three children Two daughters d in childhood Son Dexter W Platt res in Sanborn, Iowa He is a musician and teacher
- iv **MARTHA DEXTER** b June 5, 1838, m —— Burlingham, and has a son res Cortland Co., N Y
- v **LUCY A DEXTER**, b May 11 1840 m 1859, Cicero Mansfield Wallace, express messenger of Chicago Ill No issue
- vi **JOSEPHINE DEXTER**, b June 26, 1842 m Feb 15, 1863, Hiram Russell of Chicago, Ill and had Everett H Russell and Nannie L Russell
- vii **WILLIAM J DEXTER** b June 20 1844, d March 1, 1892 Was an engineer on Erie R R Left a widow and one child in Hornellsville, N Y
- viii **JASON W DEXTER**, b July 27, 1847 Conductor on St Louis, Iron Mountain & Southern R R
- ix **CHARLES DEXTER** b Oct 5, 1850, d Eldora, Iowa, July 6, 1878, m about 1872, Alfred Howard
- x **EARLMAN DEXTER**, b Aug 26, 1858, m Nov 23, 1876, Ida E. Wilson Children
 - 1 *Inez Grace⁹ Dexter* b Feb 3, 1879 Bookkeeper
 - 2 *William Arnold Dexter*, b March 20, 1883 Printer
 - 3 *Harriet Adelinde Dexter*, b July 12 1885
 - 4 *Henrietta Dexter*, b July 20, 1896, res Charlotte, Mich
- xi **eva gel DEXTER**, b Nov 20, 1855, d 1860

52 **LUCY A⁷ DODGE** (*Levi⁶, Jordan⁵, John⁴, John³, Israel², Tristram¹*), m Coventry, N Y, Feb 14, 1841, Wallace A Conant, res. Olivet, Mich Children

- i **ALBERT⁸ CONANT** b Dec 4, 1844, d Aug 6, 1848
- ii **LATHROP G CONANT**, b Feb 24, 1849, d July 2, 1865
- iii **FRANK W CONANT**, b March 7, 1851, m Feb 21, 1875, Lillie A Fall Children

1 *Cora⁹ Conant*, b April 21, 1879
 2 *Elmer Conant*, b Aug 27, 1881
 3 *Maud Conant*, Aug 5, 1884
 4 *Grace Conant*, b Jan 15, 1890
 5 *Minnie Conant*, b April 2, 1892
 6 *Hazel Conant*, b June 26, 1896

iv **EZRA CONANT**, b May 23, 1853, m July 6, 1879, Inez Stoddard Child
 1 *Annabel⁹ Conant*, b July 19, 1880, m Oct 5, 1897, Harry Melbourne Had Inez Melbourne, b Feb 4, 1899

v **TRUMAN H CONANT**, b Dec 7, 1855, m April 21, 1878, Bertha Walker and had son Lewis Conant b Feb 3 1879

vi **GLORIE H CONANT**, b Nov 2, 1858, m Sept 8, 1883, Jennie Doolittle, and had Jennie D Conant d Nov 1, 1884

vii **MARY J CONANT**, b Feb 11 1862, m Feb 21, 1885, Clarence M Hall and had Oilo Hall, b Jan 7, 1888, d Jan 18, 1888, and Orville Hall, b Jan 7, 1888, d Jan 7, 1888

53. **HARRIFT E⁷ DODGE** (*Levi,⁶ Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m in Coventry, N Y, Feb 6, 1840, Sterling Gilmore Children

i **HENRY L⁸ GILMORE** b Coventry, N Y, July 27, 1841
 ii **ELLEN E GILMORE**, b Coventry, N Y, Nov 12, 1843, d July 6, 1876
 iii **JENNIE A GILMORE**, b Coventry, N Y, Oct 25, 1846, m Binghamton, N Y, Dec 24, 1874, Nathan Edgecomb Children b in Binghamton
 1 *Edu V⁹ Edgecomb*, b Feb 5, 1876
 2 *Ora May Edgecomb*, b Aug 14, 1878
 3 *Herbert S Edgecomb*, b Sept 1, 1880, d Oct 8, 1881
 4 *Earl A Edgecomb*, b Feb 15, 1881 d Oct 3, 1884
 5 *Lynn L Edgecomb*, b Feb 5, 1887

iv **ALBERT S GILMORE**, b Lisle, N Y Sept 1, 1849 d Sept 21, 1849
 v **HENRIETTA E GILMORE** b Lisle, N Y Nov 16, 1850 m Sept 20, 1871 Lewis M Potts Children Lulu M⁹ Potts, b Nov 27, 1875, and Eva G Potts, b Nov 7 1883
 vi **HARRIET L GILMORE**, b Binghamton, N Y, Jan 17, 1859, d Sept 8 1896

54 **TRUMAN⁷ DODGE** (*Levi,⁶ Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m in Coventry, N Y, April 24, 1840, Mary Pamela Merrell Children

i **CHARLOTTE R⁸**, m 1st —— Bebont and had Frank L Bebont, b 1879, m 2d —— Thornton
 ii **MARY L**, m J W Clark and had Fannie L Clark, Nellie R Clark and Mary E Clark, res. Waverly, N Y
 iii **S ADELE** Is now a widow residing at Corning, N Y
 iv **FRANK** d March 16, 1896 He left a son, Hoyt Merrell Dodge, b 1886, who resides with his mother in Rochester, N Y

55 **DANIEL⁷ DODGE** (*John A,⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m Nov 24, 1852, Fannie Reed No issue He was the inventor of machinery for the manufacture of horseshoe nails Very few are aware of the great difficulties experienced by the first inventor of this wonderful

machinery, and the great persistence, patience and energy exhibited by him in times of trial, when all condemned his scheme as impracticable and withdrew financial support. A sketch of the history of this invention and of the inventor may not be devoid of interest. Daniel Dodge came of a family possessed of great inventive powers. His great grandfather, John Dodge, was the inventor of cut nails with heads and certain tools for their manufacture. He was a blacksmith and hoe maker, and the invention came about in this way. After plating out the blade of the hoe as near to the desired form as convenient, they used to complete it by shearing from the edges any surplus of metal there might be. It occurred to the young man that some of these clippings, which were of a tapering form, might serve for nails if properly headed. He collected a few of them and headed them by gripping them in a vise and upsetting the large end with a hammer. Finding they answered the purpose, he cut up other pieces of similar shape and headed them in the same way. He then made a tool for the purpose of holding the shank more perfectly while being headed. Finding a ready demand for nails so made, he collected a quantity of old hoops and worked them up. The demand increasing, the business was increased and new facilities added for manufacturing the article, and new hoop iron purchased. The trade so commenced was followed, to some extent, by John Dodge's son and grandson. At a later date they of course used plates rolled expressly for the purpose, but they headed them by hand until the invention of Reed's improvement.

Previous to the age of 25, Daniel Dodge's educational advantages were mainly a few months' attendance at a county district school each year during his boyhood and two or three terms at an academy. From the age of 10 to 18 years his time was mostly divided between the labors of the farm and the business of ironing hames for horse collars. He then removed to New York State with his parents, and continued his labors as before, teaching school and studying at home. At the age of 25 he entered Madison University, at Hamilton, N. Y., but after two and a half years of study there was compelled by failing health to leave the institution. In the fall of 1848 he began what proved to be the principal labor of his life, the invention and construction of machinery for the manufacture of horseshoe nails. Unable to apply himself to books, and having a taste for mechanical pursuits, he determined to select some subject affording exercise of the inventive faculties, and apply himself to the production of some mechanical improvement. In the search for such a subject his attention was soon attracted to the manufacture of horseshoe nails, as offering an open and inviting field. Such nails were at that time all made by hand, the process

of making them was slow and laborious, and there was evidently room for improvement. He commenced on a very small scale. Having no money to invest in the enterprise, he proceeded to construct with his own hands a small model made wholly of iron and steel which could be operated by hand. This model would produce from lead and copper miniature nails of about one sixty-fourth the weight of an ordinary horseshoe nail, and with such facility and so perfect in form that it won the confidence of friends and enabled him to command the means to experiment on a larger scale. The plan of this first model was the result of considerable study, and was adopted, after a careful comparison of several conceivable plans, as the most feasible, and promising the most valuable results. In the spring of 1849 he began building a machine of full working proportions. Several months were consumed in its construction, and much difficulty was encountered in the want of facilities for doing work with the perfect accuracy requisite. The machine when completed produced nails with the expected rapidity (about 100 per minute) and of satisfactory form and finish, but they were found to possess one fatal defect. The rapid absorption of heat by the machinery from the metal under operation had so cooled the points of the nails before completion that the quality of the metal near the points was found to be impaired by the continued action of the hammers upon it. With the machine, as constructed, this could only be remedied by running it with greater rapidity, but increased speed was found to increase the strain on certain parts beyond their capacity for endurance. Several months were spent in altering, improving and experimenting with this machine, not so much in hopes of making it a success as with a view to learning all that could be learned from it before attempting to construct another, and, what was equally important, convincing men who had means to invest that it would pay to build another. Before this last point was reached, however, those who had furnished the means thus far became greatly discouraged and discontinued to prosecute further experiments. At this juncture a stranger passing through the town purchased a fractional interest in the machine and enabled Mr. Dodge to proceed far enough with the experiments to interest those with ampler means, when he re-purchased the fractional interest. A new machine was built, and then another and another, each an improvement on the other, but none proving profitable for permanent use. After a few months' use the repairs would become more and more frequent until it became necessary to abandon them. This result was due to the gradual crystallization resulting from the violence of the percussion of a hammer stroke sufficiently instantaneous to prevent undue absorption of

heat from the point of the nail. After pursuing these experiments for nearly seven years, at a cost of many thousands of dollars, making many shifts to secure the necessary means, he determined to abandon entirely his original plan and adopt one radically different and entirely new. On this plan he built a machine early in 1856. This proved a comparative success. It overcame the great difficulty encountered in the former plans, but its capacity for production was comparatively small, and it required many subsequent additions, alterations and improvements to render it a complete success. It was not until 1862, and after a long series of expensive experiments, that he felt warranted in building a large number of these machines. From that time the machines were rapidly multiplied until more than 100 were in operation in his own country, and large numbers in Canada, England and various European states. His American patents bear dates June 22, 1852, June 3, 1856, Aug. 23, 1859, Aug. 30, 1859, Jan. 5, 1864, and Aug. 4, 1874. Unlike many inventors, Mr. Dodge reaped the benefits of his invention.

By means of this useful invention Mr. Dodge acquired wealth. But he used it so generously that he was a blessing to all around him. He pitied the poor, and befriended particularly the industrious poor. He had himself been one of that class, and knew how they suffered. He gave also generously and constantly to large philanthropic and religious objects. Foreign missions, home missions, the Bible cause, religious publications, all received his moneyed gifts. One of his last gifts was that of his elegant mansion and grounds in Keeseville, N. Y., which cost him over \$20,000. This he gave to the American Baptist Publication Society, in whose large, beneficent and world-wide missionary operations he was a profound believer. Though this elegant home sold for far less than it originally cost, it was nevertheless an expression of his love for Christ, and the Publication Society's great and good work.

Intellectually, Mr. Dodge was a great thinker and an uncommon man. He was the author of a treatise on *Law and Liberty*, which handles some of the more intricate problems of psychology, metaphysics and theology in a masterly fashion. Above all else, he was a simple, child-like lover and servant of Jesus Christ. Though hindered from becoming a settled pastor and preacher, he wrought in the spirit of one "called of God" throughout the whole of his long life. He was the main pillar and support of the little Baptist church of which he was for so many years a member and an office-bearer in Keeseville, and he was also the same wise counselor and worker in the Tabernacle Church of Albany, in whose fellowship he passed the last few years of his useful and beautiful Christian life. His home was charming, his

hospitality was genial and abundant, his conversation abounded in wisdom and wit, and his reading and expositions of the Bible at the family altar, in the old-fashioned style, were a blessing to all who were permitted to be present

56 LOUISIANA⁷ DODGE (*Henry,⁶ Israel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m William Israel Maddin, member of First Constitutional Convention of Wisconsin from Iowa County. They removed to Cloverdale, Sonoma Co, Cal. They had the following children, and probably others

i CHARLES⁸ MADDIN

ii THOMAS MADDIN He returned to Wisconsin

iii ADELIA MADDIN Inmate of Insane Asylum at Ukia, Cal

57 HENRY LAFAYETTE⁷ DODGE (*Henry,⁶ Israel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m 1835, Adele Bequette, b St Genevieve, Mo, Nov 14, 1814 (living in 1902), dau of John Baptiste Bequette, b Canada, d 1825, and Mary Louise Mesplais, b New Orleans, La, 1781, d Dodgeville, Wis, July 7, 1864. He was Sheriff of Iowa Co, Wis, Captain Vols Black Hawk War. His brother, Senator A C Dodge, speaks of his death as follows

“My own brother, Henry Lafayette Dodge, U S Indian Agent in New Mexico, by appointment of President Pierce, was captured by the Apaches and burned to death at the stake. Before his sad fate became known, as it did through friendly Indians, large rewards of every kind were offered in vain for his ransom. Besides the tender of money, he might have successfully pleaded (for he could speak ten different dialects), before any tribunal other than the infuriated Apache, the preservation of the lives of two of them race, an Indian woman and her child snatched by his own hands from the jaws of death in the heat of battle at Bad Axe, exposed as he was to the fire of friends and foes whom he accomplished the deed.

“Or, if hereditary acts of mercy and favor of older date and greater magnitude could have availed aught to stay the slow consuming fire of the stake and its agonies, my brother might have pointed the demoniacal Apaches to the lives of five hundred men, women and children of the Miami tribe, not only spared by his father after they had become his prisoners, but protected from almost instant death by Colonel Dodge, who threw himself between the Miamis and the muzzles of a hundred and ten cocked rifles in the hands of Capt Marshall Cooper’s company, aimed at the Indians by brave but enraged Missourians, who had given way to the ignoble passion of revenge—the Indians having a short time before murdered a number of their kindred and friends”

The following letter was written by Mr William F Fox, who m Captain Dodge’s daughter Mary

"6425 Monroe Ave., Chicago, Aug 23, 1901
 "T. R. Woodward, Esq., Chicago

"Dear Sir—I have looked over the report we have of the facts concerning the death of Capt H. L. Dodge of the Volunteer service in New Mexico, while acting as Indian Agent for the government in that territory. It appears from the information received shortly after his death, that he was killed in that territory on Nov 15, 1856, by a band of Apache Indians, who were hostile to the Navajos. I take it that a summary of the facts is all you desire. The circumstances of his death as reported are substantially these: Henry Lafayette Dodge, who was appointed Indian Agent by the government in 185—, was stationed in New Mexico. It appears that there was located at Fort Defiance, New Mexico, a military post, the officers of which were Major Kendrick of Co 'B,' 2d Artillery, commanding, and among other subordinate officers Henry L. Dodge, Captain. On or about the 10th of November, 1856, a command under Major Kendrick left the fort for the purpose of laying out a road from Fort Defiance to Salt Lake. While en route, on the morning of Nov 15th, Capt. H. L. Dodge, who accompanied them, left the command, and in advance sought to do some hunting. Not returning at the proper time, scouts were sent out to find him, thinking possibly he might have become lost. Not finding him, they returned to camp late at night, and as a heavy fall of snow occurred that night, the immediate search for him was given up. In the following spring, when the snow had melted, Major Kendrick with twenty men started out from the post to renew the search for his body, or to get tidings of him. They searched faithfully, and found nothing but his skull, which had been placed between two projecting rocks, about thirty miles south of the Zuma and toward the Gila River. No traces of his body were found. His skull was brought to Fort Defiance, and interred with military honors.

"Captain Dodge was looked upon as the 'Great Father' of the Navajo tribe, who were at war with the Apaches, and hence their hostility to him, which accounts for their murdering him as they did. These are the substantial points of the tragedy as related by Charles W. Wentz of Co 'G,' 1st Cav., N. Mex. Vols. The writer adds, 'Captain Dodge was esteemed by the entire people of New Mexico, and his untimely end deeply deplored.' "Yours truly,

"W. F. Fox."

Captain Dodge's children were as follows

- 1. GEORGE WALLACE,⁸ b. Dodgeville, Wis., April 5, 1837, d. Chicago 1884. Unmarried
- 2. MARY THERESA b. Dodgeville May 6, 1839, m. there Sept. 3, 1861, William Fletcher Fox of Mineral Point, Wis., b. Aug. 13, 1836, son of Rev. Matthew A. Fox, b. County Longford,

Ireland, Nov 22, 1812, d Oct 23, 1883, and Elizabeth Jane Fletcher, b Newry, Down Co., Ireland, May 6, 1814, d March 17, 1874 Res Chicago Children

- 1 *Mary Adele⁹ Fox*, b Dodgeville, Wis., Oct 13, 1862 Unmarried
- 2 *William Charles Fox* b Dodgeville, Wis., Sept 8, 1864, m April 26, 1893, Lulu Chapman, and had Kenneth Lawrence¹⁰ Fox, b Sept 5, 1895
- 3 *Virginia Theresa Fox*, b Cleveland, Ohio, April 29, 1868, m Sept 21, 1897, Henry B Black and had Henry B¹⁰ Black, Jr., b July 21, 1893 and Rosse Creighton Black, b Aug 7, 1901
- 4 *Clara Louisa Fox*, b Cleveland, Ohio June 30, 1870, m March 27, 1898, J Rosse Fyfe of Chicago Had Elizabeth¹⁰ Fyfe, b Oct 10, 1901
- iii *CHRISTIANA*, b Dodgeville March 7, 1843, m there Feb 16, 1862 Charles Ruxton of Buffalo, N. Y., b 1828, d 1887 Children
 - 1 *Charles⁹ Ruxton*, d in infancy
 - 2 *Mary Ruxton*, b Aug., 1864 Unmarried
- iv *LOUIS LINN* b Dodgeville, Sept 27, 1844, d Chicago, Dec., 1887 Unmarried

58 **AUGUSTUS CAESAR⁷ DODGE** (*Henry⁶ Israel⁵ John⁴ John³ Israel² Thistram¹*), m St Genevieve, Mo., March 19, 1837, Clara Ann Heitich, b June 20, 1819, d April 18, 1891, dau of Piof Joseph and Mercelite (de Villais) Heitich, m 1815

Augustus Caesar Dodge was born at St Genevieve, then in the Territory of Louisiana. This town, sixty miles below St Louis, is the oldest settlement on the west side of the Mississippi River. It was commenced in 1735 by a few French people who moved from Kaskaskia. The old village, "Le Vieux Village," was inundated in the great flood of 1785, when it was abandoned for the present site of the town. French manners and customs and a patois of the language prevail there to this day.

He removed with his father's family to Galena, now in the State of Illinois, arriving there July 4, 1827. Although only fifteen years of age, he marched with W S Hamilton's company in the campaign against the Indians. He also served in his father's command during the Black Hawk War, and was elected lieutenant. In 1838 he was appointed by President Van Buren Register of the United States Land Office at Burlington, and removed to that city, which was his home the rest of his life. On the 14th of January, 1839, Mr Dodge was appointed by Governor Lucas Brigadier-General of the Second Brigade of the first division of the militia of Iowa Territory.

On the 3d of February, 1840, Mr Dodge was elected alderman by the people of Burlington, his commission was signed by Governor Lucas and James Clarke, Secretary of the Territory.

On Oct 5, 1840, he was elected delegate to Congress

On the 2d day of September, 1841, Mr. Dodge took his seat in the Twenty-seventh Congress, then convened in extra session. On the 7th day of December, he welcomed his father to a seat by his side, as delegate from the Territory of Wisconsin—the first and only instance of a father and son sitting together in the House of Representatives since the foundation of the government. In 1843 he was elected to the Twenty-eighth Congress, and in 1845 he was elected to the Twenty-ninth Congress. He served as delegate until the admission of the State of Iowa into the Union, December 28, 1846.

On the 15th of December, 1846, Mr. Dodge presented to the House of Representatives the Constitution of the State of Iowa, and on the 28th of the same month the State was admitted into the Union.

He was Presidential Elector in 1848. The First General Assembly of the State was not able to agree upon the election of the United States Senators. The Second General Assembly, on the 2d day of December, 1848, chose Mr. Dodge and George W. Jones. Upon taking their seats in the Senate Chamber on the 26th day of December, they drew lots for their respective terms of office. Mr. Dodge drew for the short term (ending March 4, 1849), whereupon the same General Assembly, on the 10th day of January, 1849, chose Mr. Dodge for the following term of six years (ending March 4, 1855).

As seven years before the son had welcomed his father to a seat by his side in the House of Representatives, so now the father, who had entered the Senate on the 23d of the previous June, as one of the Senators from the State of Wisconsin, greeted the arrival of his son in the Senate Chamber. A father and son Senators of the United States at the same time was an unprecedented occurrence. They enjoyed this honor together until February, 1855. No case of the kind has since occurred.

Possibly, Henry Dodge and Augustus C. Dodge will remain the only instance in our annals of a father and son as contemporaneous Senators of the United States. It was also noteworthy that Augustus C. Dodge was the first person born west of the Mississippi River to become a Senator of the United States.

On the 8th of February, 1855, Mr. Dodge resigned his seat in the Senate, and on the following day President Pierce nominated him to be Minister Plenipotentiary to the Court of Spain. He sailed with his family from New York on the 2d of May. Immediately upon his appointment, Mr. Dodge commenced the study of the Spanish language with a skillful teacher, and acquired such mastery of it that in less than a year he understood it in conversation perfectly, and could read it as well as he could read English.

Mr Dodge returned to the United States early in the summer of 1859, and on the 23d of June was nominated by the Democratic State Convention of Iowa for Governor, but the election went against him

At the Joint Convention of the General Assembly held on the 14th of January, 1860, the Democratic members expressed their esteem for his character and services by giving him their unanimous vote for United States Senator. He was Delegate Chicago National Convention, 1864. Withdrawn the rest of his life for the most part from official station, Mr Dodge retained to the end his interest in public affairs. In 1874 he was elected Mayor of Burlington by a spontaneous movement of citizens irrespective of party.

Fort Dodge, Iowa, Dodgeville, Iowa, Dodge Street, Dubuque, Iowa, and Dodge Street, Burlington, Iowa, are named after him, and Dodgeville, Wis., and Dodge County, Wis., are named after his father.

A very complete life of Mr Dodge, by Rev Wm Salter, is printed in the Iowa Historical Record, January, 1887.

Miss Clara Ann (Heitrich) Dodge wife of Augustus C. Dodge, was born at St. Genevieve, June 20, 1819. She was the daughter of Prof Joseph Heitrich, a native of Switzerland, who came to the United States about the year 1796, landing at Baltimore, and, after teaching awhile in Danville, Ky., came to St. Genevieve in 1810, where he established a flourishing school, and was married to Miss Mercelite de Villars in 1815.

Miss Dodge was descended on her mother's side from some of the oldest and most respectable French families who settled in the ancient province of Louisiana in the last century,—the families of Villars and Valle. Her mother was the youngest of sixteen children of Claude Joseph Villars, and was born in New Orleans in 1782. Claude Joseph Villars was one of the commissioners appointed by the French government for the purchase of goods in that market for the French islands in the West Indies. His services in promoting the trade and interests of France at New Orleans are honorably recorded in Gayarre's *History of Louisiana under the Spanish Domination*, pp 106-118. He served subsequently in the Spanish service as a civil commandant in Upper Louisiana. The maiden name of his wife was Marie Valle, she was a daughter of Don Francois Valle, pere, and sister of Don Francois Valle, fils, who were commandants of the post of St. Genevieve during most of the time it was under the Spanish domination.

Miss Dodge was fond of study and assisted her father in the school room. Among his pupils was Augustus C. Dodge, she frequently assisted him in mastering his lessons,

and their acquaintance ripened in their marriage on the 19th of March, 1837.

Mrs Dodge accompanied her husband to Madrid when he was appointed Minister to Spain, and on leaving there the Queen presented her own portrait to Mrs Dodge in token of her majesty's appreciation and esteem. She was buried in Burlington Iowa, by the side of her husband. Near by are the graves of Governor Henry Dodge and his wife, and of Governor James Clarke and his wife. Governor Clarke was the third and last governor of the territory of Iowa, his wife was a sister of General A. C. Dodge.

A more extended notice of Mrs. Dodge appears in the Iowa Historical Record, October, 1891 Children

- i WILLIAM I⁸ d Aug 3 1839, aged 1 year 8 months and 26 days (g s)
- ii MARCELINE M. d in infancy
- iii AUGUSTUS VILLARS, b St Genevieve Mo. Jan 31 1842 d Burlington Iowa, Mich 25 1888, m at Fairfield, Iowa, April 15, 1873, Virginia A Temple Children
- 1 Henry Temple⁹ b June 4 1874, res Elmhurst, N Y
- 2 Villars Atherton b April 29 1876 He is secretary of the N Y Export and Import Co, res Elmhurst, N Y
- iv CHRISTIANA, d Nov 25 1847, aged 1 year 10 months 28 days (g s)
- v CLARA A. d Oct 23 1818, aged 1 year 24 days (g s)
- vi HENRY J. d Aug 2, 1851, aged 1 year 6 months (g s)
- vii CHARLES JONES b Washington, D C, July 31, 1852, d Burlington, Iowa Nov 6, 1899, m Jan 6 1876 Ella Craig of St Louis who was b New Lisbon, Ohio (she m 2d Dr R L Cochran of Burlington, Iowa) Child
- 1 Clarence Augustus⁹ m June 1901 Mary Asenath Cleghorn, dva of A B Cleghorn of Chicago Ill He is a dentist, and res Elmhurst, Queens Co, N Y
- viii WILLIAM WALLACE b Burlington, Iowa April 25 1854 m Mt Pleasant Iowa, May 18 1892, Delhi J. Stubbs, b Aug 17, 1872 He grad Notre Dame University, 1874 State Senator Iowa 1885-1893 Lieutenant Colonel, 1890, on staff of Governor of Iowa He is a prominent lawyer of Burlington Iowa Children
- 1 William Wallace⁹ b June 19 1893
- 2 Louis Augustus, b Sept 3, 1897

59. ELIZABETH PIETY⁷ DODGE (Henry,⁶ Israel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Thistram¹), m at Dodge's Grove, Iowa Co, Wis, Nov 25, 1832, Paschal Bequette, b. St Genevieve Oct 24, 1805, d Visalia, Cal, Dec 2, 1879 He was a captain in the Black Hawk War Children

- 1 HENRY DODGE⁸ BEQUETTE, b Dodge's Grove Wis Oct 25 1833 Unmarried Res Visalia Cal He was appointed inspector of customs at San Francisco in 1852 when a little over nineteen years old In 1853 when twenty years old was promoted to the office of weigher and measurer of the port, which office he held for several years In 1858 was appointed by Gov John B Weller, agent for the state to

locate the state school lands in the Visalia Land District. In 1866, upon the organization of Kern County from territory of Tulan and Los Angeles counties, was elected county clerk and was re-elected and remained in the office for ten years. While in that office he was clerk of the District Court, County and Probate courts, clerk of the Board of Supervisors, and ex-officio county recorder and auditor, and also court commissioner for the 16th District Court. In 1887 was appointed chief clerk and deputy U S marshal for the Southern District of California.

- ii LEWIS LINN BEQUETTE, b Dodges Grove Aug 5, 1835. He m Sept 8, 1869, Margaret A Speagle Res Los Angeles, Cal. Has 3 children
- iii MARY LOUISA BEQUETTE, b Dodges Grove June 2, 1837, m Sau Francisco, March 18, 1858, Thomas M Heston Children
 - 1 Paschal Bequette⁹ Heston, b Visalia, Cal, Dec 8, 1859, d. June 29, 1860
 - 2 Martha Stalle Heston, b Visalia Nov 8, 1860 m Jan, 1882 Newton W Kibler He d Visalia June 11, 1887 Children Joseph Heston Kibler, b Nov 27, 1882, and Russell Paschal Kibler, b June, 1885, d in infancy Res Visalia
- iv CHRISTIANA ADFLF BEQUETTE, b Dodges Grove Feb 10, 1840, m Visalia May 11, 1864, Henry Philip She is now a widow with no issue Res San Jose, Cal
- v ELIZABETH AUGUSTA BEQUETTE, b Dodges Grove Jan 28, 1842 d San Francisco May 17 1876, m Visalia Feb 8, 1860, E O F Hastings and had Philip Hastings of San Francisco, b March 28, 1868, in April 5, 1897, Ruby Mariania Hawker, she b Nov 23, 1873
- vi PASCHAL BEQUETTE, b Dodges Grove Dec 26, 1845, m Kern Co, Cal, June 14, 1875, Martha Lovinia Clarke Res Visalia
 - 1 Augustus Dodge⁹ Bequette, b June 18, 1876.
 - 2 Mary Cora Bequette, b Dec 27, 1877
 - 3 Paschal Bequette b Oct 24, 1880
 - 4 Elizabeth Piety Bequette, b. Dec 20, 1882
 - 5 Mattie Bequette } twins, b. July 20, 1890, d in infancy
 - 6 Virginia Bequette } twins, b. July 20, 1890, d in infancy
 - 7 James Clarke Bequette, b Nov 3, 1892
- vii VIRGINIA JOSEPHINE BEQUETTE, b June 15, — at Dodges Grove, m Aug 21, 1875, Nathaniel O Bradly Res Visalia Children, all b there
 - 1 Elizabeth Virginia⁹ Bradly, b July 18, 1879
 - 2 Louisa Emily Bradly, b June 28, 1881
 - 3 Nathaniel Forsyth Bradly, b Aug 6, 1883
 - 4 Clarence Linn Bradly, b Oct 20 1885
 - 5 Christiana Salina Bradly b Oct 30, 1887
 - 6 Generieve Marion Bradly, b Jan 19, 1890
- viii FRANCIS RODOLPH BEQUETTE, b Sacramento, Cal, May 27, 1853, m and has a child but residence unknown
- ix SALINA GERTRUDE BEQUETTE, b San Francisco May 16 1855, m Visalia Dec 23, 1885 Solon B Patrick Res Visalia Children, b in Visalia, Cal
 - 1 Howard Bortland⁹ Patrick, b April 1, 1889
 - 2 Margaret Gladys Patrick, b Sept 20, 1890
- 60. MARY LOUISE⁷ DODGE (Henry,⁶ Israel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹), m at Ft. Leavenworth, Kan, April 1, 1835;

Col. John Dement, b Gallatin, Tenn , April 26, 1804, d Jan 17, 1883. They resided at Vandalia, when it was the capital of Illinois, removing from there to Galena, Ill , where they remained until 1845, when they went to Dixon, Ill , and resided there the rest of their lives

Colonel Dement was a pioneer of Illinois and a prominent landmark in its political history. He was a resident of Illinois for a period of sixty-five years. He had personally seen every governor of the State of Illinois and been personally acquainted with every United States senator from the state. He had been an eye-witness of the marvelous growth and prosperity of his adopted state, had seen the wonderful changes in her political history, and was himself one of the conspicuous actors during all these years.

He began his political career as sheriff of Franklin County in 1826. In 1828 he was elected representative in the legislature from Franklin County, and re-elected in 1830, serving two terms and taking a leading position in that body. In 1831 he was elected by the legislature to the office of state treasurer, and was twice re-elected to the same office, the last time receiving every vote of the Assembly. He held the office consecutively until 1836, when he resigned to again accept the office of representative in the legislature, to which he had been elected to represent the district composed of the counties of Fayette and Ellington. He was induced to do this in order to exert his influence in retaining the state capital at Vandalia, at least until after another session of the legislature had been held. As the champion of the then "capital district," he battled with the "long nine" from Sangamon County, and during the session broke many a parliamentary lance with Abraham Lincoln, then able leader. At the organization of the house at this session he was voted for speaker, receiving next to the highest number of votes, but was finally defeated by James Semple, who afterwards became United States senator from this state. Prominent among his colleagues at that memorable session were Abraham Lincoln, Ninian Edwards, John A. McClelland, Edward D. Baker, Jesse K. Dubois, Augustus C. French, N. F. Linde, James Shields, Stephen A. Douglas, John J. Hardin, Richard N. Gullom, and William A. Richardson.

In 1837 he was appointed receiver of the public land office at Galena. In 1840 the office was removed to Dixon, to which place he took his family. His fortunes as receiver of public moneys were varied and peculiar. He was appointed first by President Jackson, and removed by President Harrison, then appointed by Polk and removed by Taylor, again appointed by President Pierce, re-appointed by Buchanan, and continued in office until the land office was removed to

Springfield. He was a presidential elector on the Democratic ticket in 1844, and cast his vote for James K. Polk.

Colonel Dement had been a member of every constitutional convention of Illinois except that of 1818, and had the distinguished honor of being chosen temporary chairman of those of 1862 and 1870. Twice he aspired to the office of governor of the state and had a strong following of party friends in the nominating conventions. The first time he was defeated for the nomination by Joel A. Matteson, and the second time by William A. Richardson, who was defeated in the election by William H. Russell, Illinois's first Republican governor.

Colonel Dement gained his military title in the Black Hawk War, serving with great gallantry and marked distinction in three campaigns. The old chief, Black Hawk, himself had such a high opinion of Colonel Dement's courage and fighting qualities that afterward, in speaking of the battles in which he had met Colonel Dement and the forces under his command, he took occasion to compliment him highly on his skill and bravery in the field.

Although active as a politician, Colonel Dement was no less enterprising as a citizen and successful as a business man. His years were full of honor in his private as well as in his public life. His children were:

- 1 *NANCY ADALINE⁸ DEMENT*, b. Vandalia, Ill., Jan. 10, 1836, d. near Galena, Ill., March 7, 1843.
- ii *GEORGE DORRIS DEMENT*, b. at "the Portage," near Galena, Ill., May 19, 1838, and d. there March 14, 1843.
- iii *HENRY DODGE DEMENT*, b. Galena, Ill., Oct. 10, 1840. He was for twelve years secretary of state of Illinois. Res. Chicago. He m. Oct. 26, 1864, Mary Field Williams. Children:
 - 1 *Gertrude May⁹ Dement*, b. Sept. 20, 1865, m. June 10, 1886, Edward Brown, and had Dement¹⁰, b. March 20, 1887, Caroline Owles, b. Sept. 15, 1889, d. April 19, 1891, May Williams, b. Oct. 13, 1890, Lucia Williams, b. Feb. 5, 1892, d. Nov. 8, 1892, Virginia Strait, b. April 12, 1893, Katherine Hay, b. Oct. 10, 1895, Christopher, b. March 27, 1897.
 - 2 *Eliza Williams Dement*, b. May 6, 1867, d. Jan. 14, 1868.
 - 3 *Lucia Williams Dement*, b. Nov. 18, 1869.
 - 4 *Henry Dodge Dement*, b. May 3, 1874, d. Feb. 12, 1880.
 - 5 *Nonie Eleanor Dement*, b. March 18, 1876.
 - 6 *May Louise Dement*, b. Nov. 7, 1882.
- iv *JOHN POLK DEMENT*, b. Galena, Ill., Dec. 1, 1843, d. Sept. 28, 1847.
- v *MARY ELIZABETH DEMENT*, b. Dixon, Ill., Feb. 18, 1847, d. Aug. 8, 1850.
- vi *CHRISTIANA DEMENT*, b. Dixon, Ill., Jan. 11, 1849, m. June 7, 1870, in Dixon, to Edwin Capp Parsons of Burlington, Ia., and had John Dement¹¹ Parsons, b. Burlington Jan. 1, 1873.
- vii *ELEANOR DEMENT*, b. Dixon, Ill., June 7, 1851, m. Sept. 10, 1872, George H. Squires of Troy, N. Y. Children: Marie

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375



GOVERNOR HENRY DODGE

S. P. CO. 10

Lorraine⁹, b May 23, 1874, Christiana Dement, b June 3, 1878 George Robinson b Sept 28, 1883

viii JOHN DEMENT, b Dixon, Ill., Feb 7, 1854, d there Jan 31, 1876

ix AUGUSTUS DODGE DEMENT, b Dixon Feb 16, 1856, d March 28, 1866

61 SALINA⁷ DODGE (*Henry, ⁶ Israel, ⁵ John, ⁴ John, ³ Israel, ² Tristram¹*), b at St. Lora on the Salina River, a few miles from St Genevieve, Mo. She was educated at an Illinois convent, m —— Miers F Tinett, who served in the Black Hawk War, and d in Mexico in 1888 Children:

- i GERTRUDE TRUETT⁸, m Isaac Bluxome of San Francisco
- ii MORTIMER TRUETT, m Inez Morgan
- iii KITIE TRUETT
- iv HENRY TRUETT
- v HETTY TRUETT, m George Willard Res San Francisco.

62. CHRISTIANA HELEN⁷ DODGE (*Henry, ⁶ Israel, ⁵ John, ⁴ John, ³ Israel, ² Tristram¹*), m 1840 James Clarke, b Greensburg, Pa., July 5, 1813, d Burlington, Iowa, July 28, 1850, son of John Clarke, Prothonotary James Clarke was the founder of the first newspaper in Burlington, Iowa, secretary of Iowa Territory, 1839-41, member of the First Constitutional Convention, Oct., 1844, governor of Iowa, 1845-6 Governor Clarke, his wife and son James were swept away by the cholera in 1850. Children

- i JAMES⁸ CLARKE b March 3, 1847, d 1850
- ii HENRY DODGE CLARKE, b March 15, 1843, d 1871 Unmarried His death was caused by disease contracted during service in the army, which covered the entire period of the Civil War In 1866 he was given a commission as Lieutenant in the Eleventh Regular Infantry
- iii MARY FRANCES (FANNY) CLARKE, b July 14, 1841, m 1868, William H Ellery of New York son of George H and Cornelia Ellery Res Brooklyn N Y No issue
- iv CHRISTIANA H (KITTY) CLARKE b March 27, 1849, d Sept 25, 1875, m April 15 1868, Theodore F Rodolf of La Crosse, Wis., b Jan 10 1842, d Jan 22, 1887 Children
 - 1 Marie Christiana⁹ Rodolf b Jan 28, 1869 d Oct 24, 1892 m Sept 16, 1890, Robert Hallam Paul of La Crosse, Wis., and had John Hallam Paul, b June 8, 1891, Marie Rodolf Paul, b Oct 16, 1892
 - 2 Frances Clarke Rodolf, b Feb 18, 1871
 - 3 Kitti Rodolf, d in infancy

63 VIRGINIA JOSEPHINE⁷ DODGE (*Henry, ⁶ Israel, ⁵ John, ⁴ John, ³ Israel, ² Tristram¹*), m Oct 14, 1848, Henry Anson Hayden of Milwaukee, Wis. He was b Cooperstown, N Y, March 7, 1816, son of Martin and Aurelia (Griswold) Hayden of Windsor, Conn., m 1811 Children

- 1 VIRGINIA JOSEPHINE⁸ HAYDEN, b Sept 12, 1850, d Feb 25, 1881, m Sept, 1872 at Milwaukee Wis., Samuel K Tracy, attorney He is (1902) general solicitor of the Burlington, Cedar Rapids & Northern Railway at Cedar Rapids, Iowa Children, all b Burlington, Iowa

1 *Florence Virginia³ Tracy*, b June 29, 1873
 2 *Antoinette Josephine Tracy*, b Aug 26, 1874
 3 *Hayden K Tracy*, b Aug 20, 1875

ii **HENRY DODGE HAYDEN**, b May 23, 1853, d Aug, 1854

64. **RACHEL LUCINDA⁸ DODGE** (*Joel,¹ Joel,⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m Dec 3, 1840, Stephen Galusha Thayer, b Shrewsbury, Vt, Aug 17, 1812, d Kingston, Wis, May 29, 1879 Children

- 1 *Sabrina Janet⁹ Thayer*, b Clarendon, Vt, Dec 18, 1842, m Sept 4, 1864, David M Keeler b Syracuse, N Y, Dec 12, 1842 son of Kendrick and Margaret (Britton) Keeler Res Kingston, Wis Child
- 1 *Harry¹⁰ Keeler*, b May 19, 1865, d Feb 26, 1872
- ii *Alvin Orlando⁹ Thayer*, b Clarendon, Vt, July 18, 1844, m Sept 27, 1866 Mary E Bull, b Sugar Creek, Walworth Co, Wis, April 12, 1852, Res Portage, Wis Children
- 1 *Mabel Gertrude¹⁰ Thayer*, b Byron, Minn, Nov 12, 1869, d Portage, Wis, Nov 28, 1882
- 2 *Rachel Bertha Thayer*, b Kingston Wis, June 2, 1871, m Portage, Wis, Oct 29, 1894, Reginald G Dalton
- 3 *Sabrina Lulu Thayer*, b Kingston, Wis, Feb 22, 1873, m Portage, Wis, June 14, 1899, Stephen Eugene Fish
- iii **CHARLES BARNES THAYER**, b Rutland, Vt, July 27, 1853, m Nov 5 1879, Arabella Ackerman, b Angelica, N Y, July 29, 1852 dau of Abiam Ackerman, b New Brunswick N J, Sept 24, 1808, and Angeline Voorhies, b Perth, N Y, Dec 16, 1827 m Jan 31, 1850 Mi Thayer res on the homestead farm, Kingston, Wis Children
1. *Letitia May¹⁰ Thayer*, b Nov 10 1875, m Oct 24, 1900, in Kingston, Wis, to Herman Frederick Gustrowsky, b Brookfield, Wis, Sept 9, 1869, son of Charles Gustrowsky, b Soldin, Germany, March 1 1829 and Louisa Kamrath, b Uchtenhagen, Germany, March 21 1830, m there 1864 Child Borden Gustrowsky, b Fox Lake, Wis, July 15, 1901
- 2 *Guy Ackerman Thayer*, b Feb 26, 1880
- 3 *Alvin Clifford Thayer*, b Feb 6, 1883
- 4 *David Charles Thayer*, b March 8, 1885
- 5 *Estella Angeline Thayer*, b Jan 12, 1889

65 **ISABINDA⁸ DODGE** (*Joel,¹ Joel,⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹*), m Jan 13, 1845, Walter W Beach, of Hinesburg, Vt, b Oct 3, 1825, d Jan 31, 1886 He was first chairman of Plainfield, Wis, sheriff of Waushara Co, Wis, 1859-1876 Children

- i *Lorinda P⁹ Beach* b Hawkesbury, Canada West, Oct 25, 1845, d Jan 24, 1865 Unmarried
- ii *Clara Beach*, b Canada, June 16, 1847, m June 9, 1866, J B Mitchell
- iii *MARTHA A BEACH*, b Hinesburg, Vt, July 5, 1849, d July 13, 1862 Unmarried
- iv. *JOHN THERON BEACH*, b Oasis, Wis, Nov 14, 1851, m Jan 1 1873, Mary Mitchell Chief clerk of the U S Railway Mail service at Chicago, Ill No issue

v LUCIUS W BEACH, b Oasis, Wis, July 22, 1854, m Effie Wyhe

vi LOTA J BEACH, b Plainfield, Wis, June 22, 1856, m April 9, 1879, Dr F P Nourse Res Alexandria, Ind

vii LUCY A BEACH, b Plainfield, Wis, Nov 25, 1858, m Nov 24 1885 E C Weckler

viii WALTER JOEL BEACH b Plainfield, Wis, Nov 29, 1860, m Elizabeth Bowen

66 MARY⁸ DODGE (Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹), m by Right Rev Dr John Hicks, Rutland, Vt, Aug 22, 1847, to John Perkins Woodward, b Hancock, Vt, July 11, 1822, d Kingston, Wis, Nov 26, 1879 He removed April 2, 1855, from Rutland, Vt, to Kingston, Green Lake Co, Wis, with his family and passed the rest of his life there He held most of the offices in the gift of his town, and was almost continuously in office for nearly twenty-five years He was physically frail, having but one lung, and was, from this disability, unable to enter military service during the Civil War. He was drafted and rejected. He was a man of powerful intellect, an extensive reader and deep thinker, and but for his physical infirmity would have risen to eminence in his state. At the time of his death he was justice of the peace, conveyancer, and pension agent Children.

71 i THERON ROYAL⁹ WOODWARD, b Clarendon Vt May 25, 1848
ii JULIA (NELLIE) WOODWARD, b Benson, Vt, March 23 1851, m by her father Kingston, Wis Oct 2, 1874, to Elmore George Boynton a merchant and manufacturer of Portage, Wis. Mr Boynton is son of Napoleon³ Boynton b Goshen Vt Feb 4, 1825 d Kingston, Wis Sept 11 1879 (Ziba⁷ Amos⁶ Amos⁵ Nathaniel⁴ Deacon Joseph³ Capt Joseph,² John¹ b 1614) and Sarah Ann Sanders b March 11, 1828 Child

1 Mary Woodward¹⁰ Boynton, b Portage, Wis, March 7, 1891

72 iii WALTER BEACH WOODWARD, b Benson Vt, Nov 26 1852
iv KATE WOODWARD, b Kingston, Wis April 3 1859 m June 24 1891, Henry Wauwright Green b Feb 5, 1861, son of Robert Green and Hannah Amelia Knk who was the only child of John Knk M D of Sheffield, England, and his wife, Amelia Barbou. Mr Green is county commissioner 5th District Leal, N Dak He is also resident manager and half owner of one of the largest farms in the state

v GERTRUDE WOODWARD b Nov 20 1863, d Dec 7 1863
vi FRED DODGE WOODWARD, b Dec 20, 1864 d April 8, 1892 Unmarried

67. LUCY ANN⁸ DODGE (Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹), m April 18, 1850, in Kingston, Wis, to Patrick Walsh, b Ireland Jan 6, 1830, d Kingston, Wis, May 20, 1882 He was a prominent merchant and lawyer She d at the residence of her daughter Cora at Bartow, Fla Children, all b in Kingston

1 LUCY ELIZABETH⁹ WALSH b Feb 24 1851, m Jan 1, 1874, Thomas J Haynes Children

1 *Irving Roy¹⁰ Haynes*, b Nov 15, 1871
 2 *Ethel Blanche Haynes* b Oct 2, 1876
 3 *Daisy Lillian Haynes*, b June 30, 1878, d Jan 6, 1880
 4 *Leila Irene Haynes*, b Jan, 1885
 5 *Clarence Haynes*, b Nov 12, 1887
 6 *Harold Lynn Haynes*, b Aug 15, 1892

ii **FREDERICK S WALSH**, b March 10, 1853 d Sept 26, 1861
 iii. **IRVING ALBERT WALSH**, b Sept 27, 1854, d Nov 25, 1858
 iv **HENRY P WALSH**, b June 1, 1856, d same day
 v **CORA A WALSH**, b Nov 21, 1858, m 1st, March 25, 1877,
 George H Peters, b Oct 10, 1853, son of William H Peters,
 m 2d, May 24, 1889, Elbert R Lee, b Dec 31, 1858.
 Child

1 *Lucy Maude¹⁰ Peters*, b Aug 22, 1880, d Oct 5, 1902 unmar

68 **MARHTA ANN E⁸ DODGE** (*Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Thistram¹*), m. 1st, Feb 3, 1852, Lucius O P Warner of Rutland, Vt. His mother was Keziah Gibson. He was a railway conductor, and was killed by falling between the cars July 19, 1853. She m 2d, May 10, 1853, Kingston, Wis., Charles Jared Goss, b Springville, N Y., Oct. 11, 1832, son of Foster T and Susan (Mush) Goss. Mr Goss is a merchant of Portage, Wis. Children:

i **MARHTA A E⁹ WARNER**, b Rutland, Vt., Oct 30, 1852, m Sept 21, 1876, Anson Philetus Boardman, b Westfield, Pa. Sept 24, 1846, son of Philetus Boardman, b Maryland, N Y Jan 15 1816, and Submit Elvira Leach, b Oct 5, 1823, m Jan 13 1844. No issue
 ii **JANE ORTENSA Goss**, b Kingston Wis., March 16 1859, m Sept 18, 1883, Fred Wood Loomis of Portage, Wis., b March 30, 1859, at Pacific, Wis., son of Rodney Orlando Loomis, b Sept 17, 1833, and Susan Wood Res Milwaukee, Wis. Children

1 *Charles Rodney¹⁰ Loomis*, b Portage, Wis., Dec 27, 1884
 2 *Donald Wood Loomis*, b Milwaukee, Wis., July 25, 1897

iii **FRED FOSTER Goss**, b Kingston, Wis., Feb 27, 1861, m Nov 22, 1881, Fannie Abell b Nov 28, 1861, dau of William Henry Crawford Abell, b May 25 1827, and Angelica Lawton, b Catskill, N Y., May 17 1818, m Lyons, N Y., 1854. Res Portage, Wis., where he is a newspaper man and has held several elective offices. Child

1 *Olive Marian¹⁰ Goss*, b Hancock, Wis., June 2, 1884

iv **CARRIE SUSAN Goss**, b Kingston, Wis., Nov 16, 1863, m Jan 16 1889, Dr Ira Hersia Leslie, b Hortonville, Wis., Aug., 1861. Children

1 *Joel Dodge¹⁰ Leslie*, b Tomahawk, Wis. Oct 24, 1889
 2 *Kathleen Leslie*, b Portage, Wis., July 11, 1894

v **FRANK WARNER Goss**, b Kingston, Wis., May 25, 1872

69 **MARY E⁸ DODGE** (*Avery B,⁷ Levi,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Thistram¹*), m Marathon, N Y., Aug 12, 1855, Marshall D Spencer, M D, b Triangle, N Y., May 23, 1833, son of Genis L Spencer, M D, b Unadilla, N. Y., March 9, 1794, d June 18, 1852, and Lucy Cady, b

Nortolk, Conn., June 27, 1796, d. March 16, 1858 Res
Guilford, N. Y. Children

1 ELWYN L⁸ SPENCER, M. D., b. Oct 28, 1857, m. Greene, N. Y.,
Nov 3, 1878, Marietta Biggs Res South Edmeston, N. Y.
Children

1 *Elwyn Marshall¹⁰ Spencer*, b. Otego, N. Y., Dec 19, 1882
2 *May E. Spencer*, b. Windsor, N. Y., March 25, 1894

ii MAY ESTELLE SPENCER, b. Sept 27, 1864, d. May 7, 1874

70 GILBERT AVERY⁸ DODGE (*Avery B.⁷ Levi.⁶ Rev. Jordan.⁵ John.⁴ John.³ Israel.² Triistam¹*), m. Guilford, N. Y., Jan 26, 1859, Caroline Rogers, m. 2d, San Francisco, Cal., Jan 19, 1890, Mis C. L. Henderson Occupation, newspaper publisher Children.

1 EDWARD AARON,⁹ b. Whitney's Point, N. Y., Oct 26, 1859, d. March, 1863

ii EDITH, b. July 9, 1864, m. Corsicana, Tex., Jan 5, 1882, Aaron Hueth

iii HARRY G., b. Sept. 19, 1870, m. Jan 7, 1892, Anna Myrtle Fost Children, b. in Binghamton, N. Y.

1 *Lula.¹⁰* b. Sept 12, 1893 d. young

2 *Helen Edith*, b. Nov 11, 1894

3. *Doris Caroline*, b. Sept 21, 1896

4 *Harold M.*, b. June 19, 1898, d. Nov 15, 1899

iv HAZEL, b. Los Gatos, Cal., Sept 8, 1891

v RUTH VAN DE MARK, b. Los Gatos, Cal., Jan 26, 1893

71 THERON ROYAL⁹ WOODWARD (*Mary.⁸ Joel.⁷ Joel.⁶ Rev. Jordan.⁵ John.⁴ John.³ Israel.² Triistam¹*), son of John Perkins⁹ Woodward (Zelotes⁸ Benah,⁷ Nathan,⁶ Benajah,⁵ Israel,⁴ John,³ Nathaniel,² Nathaniel¹) and Mary Dodge; m. 1st, Kingston, Wis., Jan 18, 1877, Anna Elizabeth Stevens, b. Kingston, Wis., Feb 26, 1856, d. Kansas City, Mo., Aug 13, 1883, dau. of Mortimer Winslow⁴ Stevens (Henry B.,³ Asa,² Joseph¹), b. Aug. 31, 1817, d. July 18, 1901, and Hernet Valentine, m. 2d, Oconomowoc, Wis., Sept. 26, 1894, Mis Estelle (Clark) King of Chicago, b. Baire, Mass., May 31, 1864, dau. of Emory Augustus⁹ Clark, b. March 8, 1839 (Anson,⁸ Luther,⁷ John,⁶ Capt. John,⁵ Isaac,⁴ John,³ John,² Hugh,¹ b. 1613) and Caroline Elizabeth⁸ Haskins (Nathan,⁷ Nathan,⁶ Seth,⁵ Shadrach,⁴ William,³ William,² William¹), b. North New Salem, Mass., Sept 28, 1841. Mrs. Woodward was the widow of Dewello J. King, b. Feb. 26, 1853, d. May 30, 1892. By him she had Ethel Clark King, b. July 10, 1892, d. Feb 7, 1899. Mr. Woodward removed with his parents from Rutland, Vt., to Kingston, Wis., April, 1855. In 1869 he entered the transportation business in Chicago and remained in it until 1883, when he became connected with the Kansas City *Daily Times*. He was three years correspondent for the New York *Clipper*, and from 1881 to 1886 the Kansas City correspondent of the New York *Dramatic News*. Returned to Chicago in

1886, and was Chicago representative of the Kansas City *Times*, New Orleans *Delta*, Memphis *Avalanche*, and Washington *News*. In 1886 became secretary and treasurer Leland Publishing Company of Chicago, and in 1902 is sole owner. Occupation, publisher of newspapers, books, etc. In Chicago Mr Woodward has been a member of the Art Institute, Illinois Club, Chicago Athletic Club, Hyde Park Club, and Sons of Vermont. He is also life member New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass., life member Old Colony Historical Society, Taunton, Mass., charter member Illinois Society Sons of the American Revolution, charter member and secretary Society of the War of 1812, in the State of Illinois, treasurer Order of the Old Guard, historian Illinois Society of Mayflower Descendants, member Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Illinois, New England Society of Chicago, Press Club of Chicago, Citizens' Association, Trade Press Association, and Kenwood Club. He also belongs to the Masonic and several other fraternal orders. He has been an extensive traveler in his native country, and in 1900 made a European tour. Mr. Woodward has taken great interest in genealogical study and is preparing a work on the descendants of Nathaniel Woodward of Boston. The early generations of this family he has contributed to the New England Historical and Genealogical Register April, 1897. He is also the author of this Dodge Genealogy. Children, all b in Chicago, Ill.

1 HARRIET VALENTINE¹⁰ WOODWARD b May 15 1878 in Chicago, Ill., Nov. 6, 1900, Walter Wemple Cruttenden, b Chicago Dec 12, 1877, son of Thomas Spencer Cruttenden, b New York City, Jan 24, 1847, and Susie Rebecca Smith, b New York City, June 14, 1849, m Oct 25, 1873 Chil

1 Walter Wemple¹¹ Cruttenden, b Chicago, Ill., Jan 31 1902
2 Susie Rebecca Cruttenden, b Chicago, Ill., July 20, 1903

ii MORTIMER STEVENS WOODWARD b Nov 9 1879

iii NAJAH ESTELL¹² WOODWARD b Oct 16, 1895

iv THIRION ROYAL WOODWARD, b July 29, 1897, d June 8, 1898

v EMORY CLARK WOODWARD, b Feb 27, 1900

72. WALTER BEACH⁹ WOODWARD (Mary,⁸ Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Triestrom¹), m Nov. 12, 1889, Carrie M Howard, b Kingston, Wis., April 12, 1859, dau of Cyrus O Howard, b Feb 25, 1832, killed at Carthage, Mo., Dec 22, 1863 and Sarah M Beers, b Oct 21, 1832. Mr Howard was an officer of Co C, 3d Regt Wisconsin Vol Cavalry. He was son of Samuel Howard, b 1776, d Feb 1856, and Rebecca Buel, b 1793, d July, 1863, m Nov 7, 1811. Mrs Woodward grad Mt Carroll Seminary, Mt. Carroll, Ill., 1882. Professor of elocution and sciences Almira College, Greenville, Ill., and principal high school Oconomowoc, Wis. County superintendent schools Lake Co.,

Minn., 1891-1894-1902. Mr. Woodward passed the early years of his life at Kingston, Wis., where he was town clerk and held various offices. He removed to Fargo, N. Dak., and thence to Two Harbors, Minn., where he now (1902) resides. He was there postmaster four years under appointment of President Cleveland, justice of the peace and recorder. He is secretary Board of Directors of the Public Library, secretary School Board, secretary Commercial Club, secretary Fortitude Lodge A. F. and A. M., Past Grand I. O. O. F., Past Venerable Consul and manager Modern Woodmen Children.

i RUTH ELINOR¹⁰ WOODWARD, b Two Harbors, Minn., Aug 24, 1891
ii JOHN PAUL WOODWARD, b Two Harbors, Minn., Dec 22, 1894.



LONG ISLAND DODGES

DESCENDANTS OF

SAMUEL³ DODGE
THOMAS³ DODGE
TRISTRAM³ DODGE
HEZEKIAH DODGE
JEREMIAH² DODGE

Many descendants of the above are shown in *Tristram Dodge and Descendants*, but as the arrangement of that work is not systematic, and as it contains no index of names, the author has thought best to include it, so that the information may be accessible through the complete index at the end of this volume. This has been made possible by the very generous permission of Mrs Martha A Dodge of Parkfold, Rockville Centre, Long Island, the widow of the late Robert Dodge, author of *Tristram Dodge and Descendants*. Every name mentioned in Mr Dodge's work therefore appears in the following pages, to which is added a large amount of genealogy in these lines which the writer has gathered since the publication of Mr Dodge's book in 1886.

Thanks are also due to Mr Richard Despard Dodge of Brooklyn N. Y., who has kindly given the use of his valuable chart of Mr. Robert Dodge's publication and the appendix to same.



SAMUEL³ DODGE, OF LONG ISLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1 SAMUEL³ DODGE (*William,² Tristram¹*) (see p 8), settled at Cow Neck (Port Washington), Long Island, about 1718. Wife Elizabeth, sons Jeremiah and Samuel, dau Deborah and grandson Samuel, son of his son Wilkie (deceased), named in will proved 1761. Children, order not known

2 i WILKIE,⁴ was dead before March 25, 1761

3 ii JEREMIAH, b May, 1716, d New York City, 1800

4 iii SAMUEL, b Cow Neck, March 29, 1730 d Poughkeepsie, N Y, Oct 4, 1807

iv DEBORAH, m before 1761 —— Mott

v MARY, m Dr Robert North

2 WILKIE⁴ DODGE (*Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*) In his will dated Feb 13, 1752, he is called of "Flushing, Queens Co, on Nassau Island (now Long Island), Province of New York." His father Samuel, brother Samuel, and wife Mary executors. He was buried in the Quaker burial ground at Cow Neck (Port Washington), L I. He m. Mary, b. 1725, d. July 23, 1796, dau of Thomas Hunt of Hunt's Point, Westchester Co., N Y

1 WILKIE⁵ eldest son, was a captain in the West Indies trade

5 ii SAMUEL

iii SARAH, b May 24, 1749 d Jan 24, 1795 m June 3, 1769, Comfort Sands of New York City, patriot, member First Continental Congress, auditor-general of New York, 1776-1782 and 1784 director of the only bank in New York City, the Bank of New York

iv. JESSL, called youngest son in will of his father

3. JEREMIAH⁴ DODGE (*Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*) In his house in 1745 prayer-meetings were held that resulted in the formation of the first Baptist church in New York City. They hired a rigging lott in William Street in 1753, and bought a lot in John Street in 1760. He m. Oct 6, 1737, Margaret Vanderbilt, who d. April, 1808, aged 89. The N Y. Gen and Biog Record, Vol 23, p 1st, says that Margaret (Vanderbilt) Dodge was descended from Aert from Bilt, a village in Utrecht, whose son, Jan Aertsen, emigrated to America as early as 1650. Married 1st Anncken Hendricks, from Bergen, Norway, m 2d Dierber Cornelis; m 3d Magdelina Hause, widow Jacob Jansen Vanderbilt, a child by the second wife, m Aug 13, 1687, Margaretje dau of Derick Janse Vandervliet, widow of Andries Onderdonck, and dau of Dunk, who was a son of Jan, probably from Vliet in South of Holland, and emigrated from Waal, Netherlands, 1660. Jacob and Margaret (Vandervliet) Vanderbilt had Jan

of Hempstead and Flatbush, who m Margaret —, and had Margaret Vanderbilt, who m Jeremiah Dodge. Children

6. i JOHN,⁵ b Feb 22, 1739, d April 13, 1816
 ii MARGARET, b July 23, 1745, d April, 1823, m Adam Todd of New York City, b June 2, 1746, son of Adam and Sarah (Cox) Todd, and brother of Sarah Todd, who m John Jacob Astor, the founder of the Astor family in America. The descendants of Adam and Margaret (Dodge) Todd are the only living kindred or relations of the whole blood of Mrs. Astor. Children who left issue were
 1 Adam Todd, whose only dau m John M Bruce
 2 Margaret Todd, m John Tiebout, a well-known printer and bookseller of New York
 3 William W Todd
 4 James Hallock Todd
 iii MARCIA, b Jan 12, 1751, m 1st Mr Andre, and 2d Major Stoddard, who built the U S frigate Constellation, 1797
 iv MARY, b June 7, 1753, d Oct 21, 1755
 7 v JEREMIAH, b Oct 15, 1755 d Sept 24, 1813
 vi SAMUEL, b Aug 9, 1758, d Oct 20, 1820, m Ann Stansbury of Baltimore, Md. No issue. He enlisted age 16 in Revolution Ensign 4th N Y Continentals. Was at Battle of Saratoga, member of Society of the Cincinnati, and collector of the port of Baltimore, Md
 vii ELIZABETH, m William Hallock of Baltimore, Md

4 SAMUEL⁴ DODGE (*Samuel,³ William,² Thistram¹*), m New York, Aug 4, 1753, Helena Amerman, b. May 1, 1735, d 1817. He was a noted astronomer and a man of literary tastes, and author of various poems of merit. In 1779 he was a member of the legislature from Dutchess Co., New York, and at that time wrote the following, which was read in the House. It should be read twice, the first time reading each line straight across, the second time, reading the first half of two lines, and then the second half of the same two, and so on:

THE POLITICAL SENTIMENTS OF THE AUTHOR, 1779

Hark! hard! the trumpet sounds— The din of War's alarms
 O'er seas and solid grounds, Do call us all to arms
 Who for King George do stand, Their honors soon will shine,
 Their ruin is at hand, Who with the Congress join
 The acts of Parliament, In them I much delight,
 I hate their ¹urst intent, Who for the Congress fight
 Who non resistance hold They have my hand and heart,
 May they for slaves be sold, Who act a Whiggish part
 The Tories of the day, They are my daily toast,
 They soon shall sneak away, Who independence boast
 The Congress of the States, I hate with all my heart,
 Blessing upon them waits, Who e'er take Britain's part
 To General Washington Confusion and dishonor,
 May numbers daily run, To Britain's royal banner
 On Mansfield North and Bute May daily blessings pour
 Confusion and dispute, On Congress evermore
 To North, that British Lord, May honors still be done,
 I wish a block, or cord, To General Washington

He was captain in the New York line during the Revolution, and keeper of the Almshouse, City Hall Park, New York City, 1793-1802. June 16, 1776, he wrote a letter to his cousin Thomas Dodge Jr. and mentioned "Uncle Jeremiah's family," and the reference in this letter to Jeremiah's grandson Stephen as serving in Capt. Rosekrans' company has established the parentage of Stephen's father Tristram (see p 102). Children, first seven b. New York City, the rest in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

8 i SAMUEL⁵ b Sept 1, 1754, d Oct 27, 1795
 9 ii HENRY b April 12, 1756, d Dec 19, 1820
 10 iii WILLIAM b March 5, 1759, d 1847
 iv CATHERINE, b Dec 7, 1760, d Nov 4, 1762
 11 v RICHARD b Dec 31, 1762, d Sept 3, 1832
 12 vi DANIEL, b Dec 14, 1764, d April 2, 1841
 13 vii EZEKIEL b Feb 17, 1767, d April 13, 1839
 viii JANE b Aug 15, 1769, d Dec 4, 1772
 ix JAMES b Dec 16, 1771, d Oct 10, 1804. He was a physician. Received an appointment in the navy and then U. S. consul at Tunis Africa, where he d. He rendered service to many imprisoned Americans at Tunis. Child.

1 *Edwin J.*⁶

x JANE, 2d, b Dec 19, 1773, d Oct 14, 1794
 xi HELENA b June 20, 1776, d Nov 25, 1830
 14 xii JOHN, b Dec 29, 1777, d Nov. 25, 1830

5. SAMUEL⁵ DODGE (Wilkie,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹), m. about 1769, Deborah, dau. of Dr. Robert North of Dutchess Co., N. Y., b. in London, England. He was an early settler at Marbletown, Ulster Co., N. Y., but removed Aug., 1779, to New York City, where he d. March, 1776, he was one of the signers of a petition to the Provincial Congress for the Province of New York, from Marbletown, asking to be embodied into a company of Grenadiers to be commanded by Charles W. Brodhead, captain, which was granted. In 1778 he and others signed a petition to Gov. George Clinton asking for protection against Indians for Rochester, a town just organized from Marbletown. He served with the American troops under General Gates, and returned to N. Y. City on leaving the army. Children, the first five b. Marbletown, N. Y., the others in New York City.

1 i WILKIE,⁶ b 1771
 ii MARY b Aug 9, 1773
 iii DANIEL b April 5, 1775
 iv MOSES b Jan 5, 1777
 15 v ROBERT, b April 17, 1779, d New York, Dec 14, 1825
 vi JAMES, b April 8, 1781
 vii ANDREW, b June 4, 1783
 viii KATHARINE, b Oct 1785
 ix MARGARET, b Feb 2, 1787
 x CHARLES b March 25, 1790
 xi KATHARINE, 2d b Jan 16, 1792

6 REV JOHN⁵ DODGE (*Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram,¹*)
 He was a Baptist minister of Pleasant Valley, Dutchess Co.,
 N. Y., m. 1st, Dec 23, 1759, Elizabeth Denton, b Sept 30,
 1741, d March 8, 1762, m 2d, Feb 7, 1763, Annie Smith,
 b April 2 1741, d May 13, 1774, m 3d, Oct. 13, 1777,
 Keziah Neweomb, b Nov 7, 1758, d. Feb 1, 1814 Children

- 16 i JEREMIAH,⁶ b May 18 1761, d Sept 11, 1842
- ii ANNA, b Dec 27 1763, d Sept 1, 1764
- iii JOHN, b Oct 7 1768, d Oct 16, 1768
- iv PHINEAS, b Feb 2, 1772 d June 16 1772
- 17 v JOHN, b July 7, 1778, d Oct 27 1849
- 18 vi SAMUEL K, b Oct 12, 1779, d Sept 12, 1863
- vii ELIZABETH b June 29 1782 d June 29, 1855
- 19 viii DAVID STODDARD, b Dec 23, 1783, d Nov 2, 1872, in Illinois.
- ix MARGARET, b Feb 27 1786 d Aug 8, 1786
- x SARAH, b March 17, 1788, d April, 1874, m Stephen Dubois
- xi MARCIA b Aug 16 1790, d Sept 11, 1854, m Robert Laurence
- 20 xii ADAM TODD, b July 23 1792 d Oct 8, 1872
- 21 xiii CYRENIUS N, b Aug 13, 1794, d Feb 14 1863
- xiv MARGARET, b Dec 21, 1796, d Dec 26, 1850
- xv EDWIN, b Dec 21, 1798, d Grand Gulf, Miss., Oct 9, 1826, m Annabella Dodge
- xvi KEZIAH, b Feb 17, 1801, d 1865, m William Wilder

7 JEREMIAH⁵ DODGE (*Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*),
 m Sarah Frost, b Feb 26, 1762, d Nov 29, 1824 Children

- 22 i JOHN⁶ b May 18, 1779, d Dec 6 1831
- 23 ii JEREMIAH, b July 23, 1781, d Jan 11, 1860
- 24 iii SAMUEL
- iv MARGARET, b Oct 23, 1787, d Feb 23, 1863, m Jan 1, 1817,
 Cyrenius N Dodge
- v SUSAN

8 SAMUEL⁵ DODGE (*Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*),
 b Sept 1, 1754 He was 2d lieutenant in 2d Continental
 Regt Dutchess Co. (Col. Du Bois) and served until close of
 war He m Mary Forbes and had

- 1 HENRY S,⁶ b 1785 In *Tristram Dodge and Descendants* his
 date of death is given on p 96 as 1847 on p 124 as 1846 and
 on p 125 as 1826 He m 1813 Jan Dey Vauck niece of Col
 Richard Varick and she d 1876 aged 84 He was adjutant
 in N Y S M in 1812 war, emigrated to Kaskaskia, Ill.,
 1817, returning in 1824 Children

1 John Varick⁷ b 1815 Presbyterian minister

2 Henry Augustus

3 Helen Kissam, m Judge B S Edwards of Springfield, Ill.

4 Richard Varick, Presbyterian minister

9. HENRY⁵ DODGE (*Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*) He
 was 1st lieutenant in Col. Du Bois' 2d Continental Regt,
 Dutchess Co In 1780 was adjutant of 5th Regt and served

with Clinton's regiment in Canada He m Sarah Rosecrans of Utica, N. Y Children

- 1 HARRY⁶
- II JAMES
- III CATHERINE, m 1st John Wardell, m 2d, James Wilson
- IV JANE, m William Plummer
- V SUSAN, m Zebediah Phillips
- VI ELIZA
- VII SARAH

10 WILLIAM⁵ DODGE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Tristram*¹). Children

- 25 I WILLIAM⁶
- II SAMUEL, d unm
- III HELEN, d unm
- IV ELIZA, d unm
- V JANE A, d unm
- VI MARY
- VII ALEXANDER F, b about 1800, m Helen Amerman Children
- 1 Charlotte,⁷ m Charles Brombacher No issue
- 2 Elizabeth, m — Tracy
- 3 Mary m — Wardell

11. RICHARD⁵ DODGE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Tristram*¹). He enlisted in 2d Continental Regt, Col Du Bois, when 13 years old, as a fifer He rose to colonel's rank, and in 1812 war became major-general in command of the northern frontier Married Feb 14, 17—, Ann Sarah, dau of William and Sarah Living, and sister of Washington Living, the author Res. Johnstown, N. Y Children

- 1 WILLIAM IRVING⁶ b 1780, d Jan, 1873 Captain in War of 1812 at Battle of Plattsburgh, m Patience Aiken Children
- 1 Ann Sarah⁷ m Jan 12 1833 Henry Baldwin
- 2 Julia Irving, m Aug 12, 1842 James L Humphrey
- 3 William James, m Aug 19 1844, Martha Humphrey
- 4 Richard, m Dec 4, 1849 Elizabeth Stouts
- 5 Elizabeth Russell

- 26 II JAMES RICHARD, b Oct 27, 1797, d Feb 24 1880
- III SAMUEL b 1790, d New Jersey No issue
- IV JANE ANN, b Jan 18, 1797, d July, 1875, m — Fiothingham
- V ELIZA, m April 3 1844, Isaac Irving
- VI HELEN, m 1836, Pierre M Irving

12. DANIEL⁵ DODGE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Tristram*¹), m March 17, 1796, Ann Turner, b N Y, Jan 6, 1776, d Brooklyn, Oct, 1864 He inherited his father's poetical talent and was skilled in vocal music Res New York City He served in the War of 1812, and for many years afterward was colonel and brigadier-general of New York state troops He passed nearly his lifetime in the U. S service in the New

York Custom House, from which he was removed by Andrew Jackson Children, the last nine b. 378 Pearl St., N. Y.

- 1 JANE⁶ b 156 William St., N. Y., May 29, 1797, d May 10, 1799
- 11 JANE⁷ b Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Sept 23, 1799, d Aug 17, 1821
- III ANN ELIZA, b 374 (now 378) Pearl St. N. Y., Nov 21, 1801, d Oct 16, 1889, m Dec 20, 1825, William Ward Wheeler, d Jan 2, 1871 Children.
- 1 Jane Dodge¹ Wheeler, b Dec 20, 1826, d Nov 1, 1895
- 2 Julia Eliza Wheeler m Edward W. Blinn, and had William⁸ Blinn and Jennie Louise Blinn
- 3 Mary Louisa Wheeler, d July 2, 1867, m Clifford A. Baker and had Mary C. Baker
- 4 Richard James Wheeler
- 5 Richard Oakley Wheeler, b Dec 14, 1834, m Dec 16, 1863, Amelia Seymour
- 6 Ann Augusta Wheeler, m William Adams and had Charles W. Adams, Richard Adams and William Adams
- 7 William Samuel Packe⁹ Wheeler, b March 11, 1839 Children William W., Charles F., and Blanche
- 8 Charles Frederick Wheeler, b June 28, 1842, d July 27, 1866
- IV SARAH ADDOWS, b Jan 9, 1804, d Jan 23, 1845, m July 2, 1833, Peter C. Oakley, d Jan 18, 1842
- 27 V RICHARD JAMES, b Jan 26, 1807, d Aug 2, 1891
- VI EMELINE AMANDA, b Feb 10, 1809 d 1902, unm
- VII HELEN, b June 30 1811, d March 30, 1823
- VIII SUSAN, { twins, { b Nov 18, 1813, d Sept 28, 1818
- IX WILLIAM, { twins, { b Nov 18, 1813, d Sept 20, 1814
- X MARY CATHERINE b May 23, 1816, d Sept 13, 1820
- XI SUSAN AUGUSTA, b Aug 29, 1819, m April 16, 1844 Richard B. Despard, b June 26, 1809, d Dec 25, 1889
- 13 EZEKIEL⁵ DODGE (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹), m. May 20, 1806, Jane Power of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., b 1780, d March 15, 1837 Children
- 1 SAMUEL,⁶ b New York, March 15, 1808 Went west 1833
- 2 CATHERINE SOPHIA, b Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Aug 23, 1809
- III MARY, b Poughkeepsie, N. Y., June 1 1811
- IV ELIZABETH, b Poughkeepsie, N. Y., March 29, 1813, d 1886, m Oct 31, 1841, William Everett
- 1 Elizabeth⁷ Everett, b Nov 29, 1812 d June 23, 1844
- 2 William Dodge Everett, b Feb 4, 1844
- 3 Augustus Dodge Everett b Dec 27, 1845
- 4 Theodore Lewis Everett, b Nov 11 1847
- 5 Eugene Everett, b June 8 1850 m May 27, 1880, Delmero W. Merritt and had Eugenie Everett, b March, 1881
- 6 Eugenie Everett, b June 8 1850 (twin) d Nov 16 1851
- 7 Edward Everett, b Jan 20, 1854, d Sept 17, 1854
- V EMILY, b N. Y. June 10, 1855
- VI JAMES MONROE b N. Y., May 11, 1817, d Jan 19, 1839
- VII AUGUSTUS POWELL, b N. Y., Oct. 16, 1819, drowned at Sacramento, Cal., July 25, 1849

— 1 —

14

111

Page 1

W 1

41

4

۶۷

7

- 3 -

11

1

11



ROBERT DODGE

14 JOHN⁵ DODGE (*Samuel,¹ Samuel,² William,³ Tristram⁴*), m New York City April 9, 1801, Margaret E Wood Children.

1 *MATILDA⁶*, m William Tracy
 2 *CLARISSA*, m —— Marschalk
 3 *CHARLOTTE*, m Henry O Wardell
 4 *JOHN W*, b Nov 4 1807 A celebrated portrait and miniature painter His portraits of President Jackson, Henry Clay, Henry Clay and others are widely known Children

1 *William⁷*
 2 *Posey*
 3 *Juliet*
 4 *Catherine*
 5 *John*

5 *WILLIAM HENRY*
 6 *CATHERINE CLAY*, m William P Coles
 7 *JAMES LAURENCE*
 8 *EDWARD SAMUEL*, a miniature painter, m Catharine Ann Rogers Child.

1 *Stephen Clay⁷ Dodge* b Poughkeepsie, N Y, Nov 17, 1842, m Knoxville, Tenn, Nov 8, 1868 Clara Celia Flick, b Reading, Pa Aug 6, 1857, dau of Isaac and Louvina (Stofflett) Flick Mi Dodge grad East Tennessee University, and was in the military telegraph service in the Civil War Res Chattanooga, Tenn Children Lillabelle,⁸ b Aug 3 1869, and Eugene Flick, b Chattanooga, Tenn, Aug 7, 1871

9 *RICHARD MONTGOMERY*
 10 *STEPHEN CLAY*
 11 *AMELIA*

15 ROBERT⁶ DODGE (*Samuel⁵ Wilkie⁴ Samuel³ William² Tristram¹*), m N. Y. City, Jan. 3, 1801, Eliza Pollock Fowler, b Sept 10, 1783, at Bayside, near Flushing, L. I., and d Nov 10, 1863, New York City He was b Marbletown, N Y., and when five months old his mother fled with him and four other young children on a raft, their path lighted by then burning house, amid the yells of the savages and Tones His father was at that time serving under General Gates, and his mother was alone in her hour of trial They escaped to New York, and his father joined them there on leaving the army Robert Dodge was an officer stationed at Fort Green in 1812. He was a prominent citizen, an officer in the Fire Department, and a sachem at the organization of the Tammany Society Children

1 *ELIEN R⁷* b Oct 16, 1801, d Sept 23 1802
 2 *SAMUEL NORTH*, b Dec 4 1802 d April 14 1865, was president of the Seventh Ward Bank, New York, m 1837, Clara Whiting, sister of Hon James R Whiting, justice of the Supreme Court of New York Children

1 *Clara⁹*, m Henry Morton, Ph D, president Stephens Institute of Technology
 2 *Eliza*, m —— Gibson

iii MARY E, b Nov 17 1801, d Nov 2, 1865
 iv ROBERT, { twins, { b Sept 20, 1806, d Jan 8, 1807
 v WILLIAM, { twins, { b Sept 20, 1806, d July 12, 1864
 vi GEORGE RIKER, b Feb 20, 1809, d Aug, 1866 Res
 Baltimore, Md, where he died. He was a prominent Unionist,
 and appointed marshal of police by Gen N P Banks,
 July 10 1861 and the following September, under orders
 from Maj-Gen John A Dix he arrested the mayor of
 Baltimore and a number of delegates to the legislature,
 and saved the city and state in the Union
 vii ROBERT E, b Sept 20 1811 d Aug 10, 1812
 viii MARTHA ANN, b Jan 17, 1813, m Aug 9, 1841, A L De
 Camp, and had R L⁸ De Camp
 ix HENRY SWARTWOUT, b Nov 12 1815, d Sept 17, 1855
 He was a distinguished lawyer of New York City, m
 1836, Mary Moore, d 1848 Children.
 1 Katherine Alice⁸
 2 Henry M, m Annie B Keeler, and had Harold.⁹
 x JOHN R, b May 16, 1818, d Sept 2 1828
 xi ROBERT b Dec 15, 1820, d June 1, 1899 m May 16, 1867,
 his second cousin Annie Roe dau of Charles Roe of
 Bayside, L I. Mr Dodge was the author of *Tristram
 Dodge and His Descendants*. No issue. He d at his
 home in Rockville Centre, Long Island, N Y

16. JEREMIAH⁶ DODGE (*Rev John⁵ Jeremiah⁴ Samuel³ William² Tristram¹*), m Esther Lane Children

1 DAVID L⁷ b Feb 21 1790 d Oct 6, 1873, m Mary
 Flagler, b Jan 31, 1793, d March 13, 1869 Children
 1 Catherine M⁸ b July 13, 1813, m George Mosher
 2 John A, b Oct 16 1818 d New York, Nov 28, 1881, m
 1st Annie S Brown, by whom he had first child, m
 2d Parthenia J Stevenson. He was colonel 57th N Y
 Vols during Civil War, president of the Dodge &
 Stevenson Mfg Co of Auburn, N Y, and later a
 banker at 12 Wall St, New York. His eldest son,
 Henry C⁹ grad West Point 1864 served as 2d lieu-
 tenant and captain U S army until 1873 when he
 was lost at sea while returning from command at
 Sitka. Children of Col Dodge by 2d wife Mary F⁹
 Richard H, Elizabeth H, Cornelia A, Edward L, and
 several d young

ii BENJAMIN, d unmarried
 iii JOHN
 iv ELIZABETH

17 JOHN⁶ DODGE, M D (*Rev John⁵ Jeremiah⁴ Samuel³ William² Tristram¹*), m 1st Oct 26, 1803, Sallie M Hawkins,
 b Oct 1⁹, 1788, d April 10, 1811, m 2d Dec. 22, 1811,
 Sophia Cheeseman, b May 21, 1792, d Oct 11, 1827, m
 3d Dec 18, 1828, Mehitable Mosher, b Nov 13, 1810, d
 Jan 27, 1841 Children

i JOSEPH⁷ b July 15 1804, d April 9, 1808
 ii KEZIAH C, b May 7, 1806, d May 6 1872 m Dec 15,
 1825, John Wilber, b July 7, 1802 Children

1. *Edwin J⁸ Wilber*, b Dec 30, 1826
 2 *Mark D. Wilber*, b Aug 12, 1829, U S district attorney New York
 3 *John W. Wilber*, b 1834

28 iii JEREMIAH EDWIN b Pleasant Plains, N Y, Feb 20, 1809, d Lancaster Wis March 24, 1877
 iv NATHANIEL b Feb 21, 1813 d Dec 21, 1813
 29 v JOHN b Schenectady N Y, Nov 5, 1814, d March 18, 1869 at Beetown Wis
 vi CHILOE MAN F. b March 22, 1817, m Catharine Darling
 vii SAMUEL b Aug 26, 1819, d June 30 1863 Had son Clarence
 viii MARGARET b Oct 16, 1821 m Dec 15, 1839, Milton Woolley Children Myron⁸ Robert D, William W., John J, Mary Martha, Rachel, Eliza J, John M
 ix ROBERT L, b Nov 16, 1823 judge common pleas, Kingston, Mo m Laura Kantz and had David
 x DAVID, b Jan 20, 1826 Res Kelvin, Kan
 xi SARAH b Sept 2 1829, m Elmer Fitch
 xii MARCIA ELIZABETH b March 29, 1831, d Nov 27, 1878, m George E Vandewater
 xiii BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b July 15 1832 d Holly Springs, Miss, July, 1856
 xiv ABRAHAM, b July 22 1838 killed Oct 8 1862 in battle of Champlain Hills, Ky Soldier in 10th Wis Vols

18 SAMUEL K⁶ DODGE (*Rev. John⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristam¹*), m 1st March, 1805, Hannah Cons (2), d March 10, 1806; m 2d Sept 9, 1807, Isabella Balding, d May 7, 1820; m 3d, March 10, 1831, Fanny Huntington, d. June 23, 1870 Children

i JOHN S⁷ b Aug 14, 1808 Children
 1 *Emily A⁸* b 1831 m —— Mitchell
 2 *William E.* b 1833, d 1862
 3 *John A.* b 1834 d 1862
 4 *Abigail M.* b 1836, m John N Lukins
 5 *Ruth.* b 1837
 6 *Malcolm.* b 1841
 7 *Fidelia E.* b 1846, m Amos J Mitchell
 8 *Celeste E.* b 1848, m R C Purvis

ii DAVID E b Feb 14, 1811
 30 iii WILLIAM, b April 20, 1813
 iv CIRNIUS M b May 8, 1816
 v GEORGE E, b Dec 28, 1818

19 DAVID STODDARD⁶ DODGE (*Rev. John⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristam¹*), m. Nancy Rice, b July 6, 1784, d June 30, 1851 Children

i CHARLES E⁷ b Feb 9 1810, d April 17, 1875, m twice No issue
 ii JOHN b Oct 14, 1811 d Sept 26, 1812
 iii MARY b Aug 11, 1813
 31 iv HENRY W. b Nov 16 1815
 v HARRIET, b Aug 14 1818, d May 24 1847
 vi MARGARET, b Jan 29 1821, d April 27 1860
 vii JOHN P. b March 18, 1824, m 1855 Elizabeth Lawrence and had John R, Charles, Mary, and Floria P

32 viii EGBERT, b Culpepper, Va, Oct 1, 1826 d Sedalia, Mo, May 14, 1898

20 ADAM TODD⁶ DODGE (*Rev. John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m. Nov. 25, 1821, Martha King Children

i STEPHEN A,⁷ b Sept 24, 1822 Colonel 87th N Y Vols, 1861, in Army of the Potomac wounded and captured at battle of Fair Oaks, exchanged and mustered out account of wounds, m Sept 12, 1844, Elizabeth Hurley Children

1 *Stephen A.*,⁸ b July 10, 1845

2 *Margaret*, b July 17, 1847

3 *Robert K.*, b Aug 11 1849, d Jan 25, 1852

4 *John K.*, b Aug 17, 1855

5 *Mary E.*, b April 4, 1857

ii ROBERT KING b June 23, 1824

iii ADAM T, b Jan 20, 1826, d Jan 24, 1830

iv ADAM T, b May 5, 1830 Capt 13th N Y S M Responded twice when called to the field, m 1st, June 6 1849, Virginia Pattison m 2d, May 29, 1862, Irene E Ayers, b May 16, 1834 Child

1 *Chautney F.*,⁸ b Dec 31, 1866

v WILLIAM HENRY, b July 30, 1832 Served in one of the New York City regiments and in 13th N Y S M, m Sept 8, 1857, Mary E Dunn, b Jan 24, 1838 Children

1 *Albert W.*,⁸ b Sept 8, 1858

2 *George W.*, b March 8 1860

3 *Henry M.*, b July 29 1866

4 *Elmer E.*, b June 28, 1869

5 *Clarence B.*, b March 18, 1868 (?)

vi MARTHA E, b Nov 10, 1834 d Sept 28, 1841

vii SARAH K, b June 18, 1837

21 CYRENIUS N,⁶ DODGE (*Rev. John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m Jan 1, 1817, Margaret⁶ Dodge, b. Oct 23, 1787, d Feb 23, 1863 (Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹) Children

i SARAH J,⁷ b Oct 1, 1817, d June 16 1880, m Dec 31, 1840, Charles B Knudsen, b June 22, 1812 Children

1 *Charles A.*,⁸ Knudsen, b June 20, 1842, d Nov 13, 1854

2 *Margaret D.* Knudsen, b Feb 12, 1844, m May 15, 187^c Alanson P Brodt, b May 1 1835

3 *Sarah C.* Knudsen, b Feb 6, 1846, d July 13, 1847

4 *Mary E.* Knudsen, b Sept 2 1849 d Feb 15 1851

5 *Cyrenius Knudsen*, b Nov 29, 1851

6 *William D.* Knudsen, b Sept 20, 1857

ii MARGARET M, b Oct 28, 1820, d Nov 11, 1890

iii MARGARET E, b March 25, 1822, m Sept 16, 1850, Joseph F Florentine, b Aug 28, 1818 Children

1 *Margaret D.*,⁸ Florentine, b Oct 31, 1851, d Aug 11, 1852

2 *Sarah J.* Florentine, b July 27 1854

3 *William D.* Florentine, b Jan 30, 1858, m Nov 10, 1874, Annie E Lemon and had William J Florentine,⁹ b Aug 16, 1875

4 *Phoebe M.* Florentine, b Feb 4, 1856

5 *Mary Emma* Florentine, b July 20, 1857 m Oct 31, 1877, Samuel W Raumer He d Oct 8 1879 No issue

6 *Joseph F.* Florentine, b Oct 24, 1859

iv WILLIAM M., b Sept 27, 1824, m 1st, Sept 6, 1848, Susan M. Hopkins, b Feb 23, 1825, d Aug 7, 1853, m 2d Feb 11, 1857 Emma W. Sowers, b Jan 8, 1836, d July 29, 1864, m 3d May 16, 1866 Mary L. Selfwitch Children

- 1 *Edward Sanderson*,³ b July 27, 1853, d Jan 12, 1854
- 2 *Mary S.*, b Nov 1, 1857
- 3 *Margaret S.*, b Feb 6, 1859
- 4 *Emma K.*, b June 8, 1860
- 5 *William L.*, b March 9, 1867
- 6 *Annie L.*, b May 15, 1870
- 7 *Robert E. Lee*, b Sept 29, 1872

22 JOHN⁶ DODGE (*Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m Aug 16, 1804, Jane Evans, b March 1785, d Nov 20, 1860 Children

- i SARAH⁷, b July 1, 1806, m May 9, 1829 Abraham L. Boyer, b Oct 4, 1803, d Aug 24, 1880 Children
- 1 *Mary J⁸ Boyer*
- 2 *Samuel D. Boyer*
- 3 *Abraham Boyer*
- 4 *William H. Boyer*
- 5 *William L. Boyer*
- 6 *Elinor H. Boyer*
- 7 *Mary L. Boyer*
- 8 *Daniel Boyer*
- 9 *Hattie Boyer*
- ii ELINOR M., b July 5, 1808, d Nov 20, 1862, m Dec 21, 1842, Oliver P. Hicks, who d April 28, 1857 Child
- 1 *Oliver P⁸ Hicks*, b 1846
- iii TITUS E., b June 25, 1810, m Aug 17, 1831, Mary Cumber son, b July 28, 1808 Children
- 1 *Jane*,⁹ b July 1, 1832, d May 5, 1849
- 2 *John L.*, b Feb 12, 1835, m Oct 25, 1844 Ella Anderson and had *William T.*,⁹ b Nov 25, 1864 *Edith*, b April 29, 1865, *Walter*, b Sept 19, 1876
- 3 *William E.*, b June 11, 1837, d Nov 6, 1839
- 4 *Margaret*, b Sept 15, 1840, m *George B. St. John* No issue
- 5 *Mary E.*, b Feb 4, 1843, d Aug 12, 1867
- 6 *William C.*, b Nov 21, 1844, d March 2, 1847
- 7 *Sarah*, b Aug 29, 1847, d Sept 4, 1848
- 8 *Sophie B.*, b Feb 9, 1849, m April 8, 1869 *William H. Dermott*, b Jan 24, 1844 and had *Ellen Dermott*,⁹ b Dec 21, 1870, *John T. Dermott*, b Jan 17, 1871 *Margueret Dermott*, b Dec 24, 1880
- 9 *Henry*, b Dec, 1855, d Feb 22, 1856
- iv JOHN, b Sept 26, 1812, d Aug 3, 1814
- v JANE, b Jan 23, 1815, m May 13, 1835 *William Salt* Had nine children viz *William*,⁹ *John*, *Phoebe J.*, *Elinor*, *Washington*, *Caroline*, *Mary*, *Daniel*, *Sarah*

23 JEREMIAH⁶ DODGE (*Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m Nov 16, 1805, Eliza Brown, b April 15, 1783, d June 17, 1860 Children

 - 1 *CHARLES J.*,⁷ b Dec 7, 1806, d Jan 31, 1886 m 1st, May 31, 1825, *Maria J. Ihad*, b 1808, d 1879, m 2d, June 14, 1832, *Mary F. Lowerree*, b Sept 27, 1811 Like his father, he

was a ship carver in New York City, where he lived until 1874. He was colonel 10th Regt N Y S M, school trustee and commissioner, and alderman of the eleventh ward for eleven years. Children

- 1 *Maria E.*⁸ b June 7, 1829, d July 17, 1830
- 2 *Samuel W.*⁹ L, b Dec 8, 1833, d Nov 5, 1836
- 3 *Rebecca* b Aug 8, 1836
- 4 *Maria J. J.*, b June 1, 1838, m W L Dubois
- 5 *Eliza J.*, b March 29, 1839, d June 11, 1840
- 6 *Frances O. R.*, b Aug 8, 1841, m April 14, 1863, Josiah P. Marquand, and had Charles J. D⁹ Marquand, b June 5 1864, d June 13, 1868. Elizabeth M. Marquand, b Oct 20, 1865, Hetty W. Marquand, b July, 14, 1870, Edwin Marquand, b Oct 3, 1873
- 7 *Robert M. G.*, b July 3, 1843, m May 23, 1865, Lydia G. Webster, b 1846 and had Stephen W.⁹ b June 9, 1866, Charles J. b June 12, 1868, Robert M. G., b Aug 18, 1871, Amos F. H., b July 9, 1873 Lydia W., b Oct 5 1879
- 8 *Mary L.* b July 6, 1845
- 9 *Amelia T.*, b July 8, 1847, m Feb 6, 1872, George L. Hulin, and had David⁹ Hulin, b Nov 6, 1872, Alice M. Hulin, b Aug 18, 1876, Caroline B. Hulin, b Dec 5, 1877, Georgiana D. B. Hulin b Aug 5, 1881
- 10 *John Ewen*, b April 24, 1849, m April 24, 1870, Hannah J. Chapin, and had Mary F.⁹ b July 14, 1871, Rebecca L., b Sept 30, 1872
- 11 *Charlotte F.* b Sept 25, 1850, d March 6, 1852
- ii *SARAH A.*, b Aug 10, 1808, d April 16, 1877
- iii *JEREMIAH* b Aug 30, 1810, d Oct, 1867
- 33 iv *WILLIAM HALLECK*, b Sept 6, 1812, d July 29, 1838
- 34 v *EDWARD M.*, b Aug 17, 1816, d Nov, 1874
- vi *JAMES P.*, b Oct 30, 1818
- vii *ELIZA J.*, b Nov 19, 1820, d Dec 17, 1831
- viii *JOHN R.*, b May 30, 1823

24. **SAMUEL⁶ DODGE** (*Jeremiah⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m. Jane McIntyre Children

- i *ELIZABETH*⁷
- ii *JANE*
- iii *PETER*

25. **WILLIAM⁶ DODGE** (*William⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m. May 11, 1814, Susan Johnson Children

- i *WILLIAM*⁷, b May 7, 1815, d Oct 29, 1858, m 1851, Mary E. Mapes Children
- 1 *James M.*⁹ b June 30, 1852
- 2 *Harrington M.*, b Nov 15, 1855, d 1881
- ii *JOHN T.*, b Nov 3, 1816, d unmarried
- iii *SAMUEL* b June 21, 1818 d Feb 23, 1827
- iv. *ALEXANDER F.*, b Feb 17, 1820, m Barbara Herwick Children
- 1 *Herwick C.*⁸ m Clara Hatfield and had Mabel C.⁹
- 2 *Edmund R.*, b Feb 16, 1851
- 3 *William A.*
- 4 *John F.*
- 5 *Ella M.*
- 6 *Helen L.*

7 *Lesley E*
 8 *Victor E*
 9 *Irving N*

v HELEN M., b Dec., 1821
 vi JANE E b Oct 15, 1823
 vii ROBERT J., b May 4, 1825, m June 9, 1853, Antoinette C
 Arnold, b Feb 23, 1836 Children
 1 *Arnold R⁸*

26 JAMES RICHARD⁶ DODGE (*Richard⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m May 24, 1836, Susan Williams of Memphis, Tenn Children

1 RICHARD IRVING,⁷ b Huntsville, N. C., May 19, 1837, m New York, March 3 1858 Juha Rhinelander Paulding She was dau of Frederick William Paulding of Tarrytown, N. Y., and Maria Paulding, his cousin. Mr. Paulding's mother was Maria Rhinelander of New York City. Colonel Dodge was grad West Point July 1, 1848. Author and soldier. Served through Civil and subsequent Indian wars on frontier, passing through grades of promotion to colonel in the regular army. Child

1 *Frederick Paulding*,⁸ b West Point N. Y., Jan 27, 1859. Noted actor under the stage name of Frederick Paulding. He has been an actor since 1879 and has supported Edwin Booth, Frank Mayo, Fanny Davenport, William J. Florence, Margaret Mather, Miss John Drew, Joseph Jefferson, and nearly all the great stars, besides appearing in many great productions and at the head of his own company. His two most noteworthy successes were "Romeo" which he played over twelve hundred times including the one-hundred-night "run" in the J. M. Hill production at the old Union Square Theater, New York, in 1885 and "Jack Absolute" in the Joseph Jefferson-W. J. Florence production of "The Rivals" at the old Star Theater, New York in 1889 which he acted nearly three hundred times. He is unmarried.

ii SUSAN TAYLOR, b Wilkesboro, N. C., April 20, 1859, m May 30, 1853, Frank McMillan No issue
 iii ANN SARAH b Wilkesboro, N. C. May 31 18—, m Dec 17, 1859, C. L. Glenn
 iv MARY HELEN, b Wilkesboro, N. C., March 15, 1853

27 RICHARD JAMES⁶ DODGE (*Daniel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m. 1st, Nov 16 1837, Henrietta Despard (sister of Richard B. Despard). She was b Feb 24, 1813, d May 26, 1874, m 2d, Nov 7, 1877, Jane Ann Andrews, b March 6, 1824 Children

1 RICHARD DESPARD,⁷ b Sept 6, 1839, m July 19, 1866, Annie W. Nourse, b June 2, 1845, d March 13 1870. He is the author of an excellent chart of the Block Island Dodges, shown in Robert Dodge's work and a valuable appendix to same entitled, "The Dodge Lands at Cow Neck" Res Brooklyn, N. Y. Children

1 *Francis Despard*,⁸ b Jan 14, 1868 m April 18, 1895, Ella B. Patterson
 2 *Richard Joseph*, b March 11, 1870, d Sept 13, 1871

ii FRANCIS EDWARD, b March 3, 1841, m 1st, Feb 13, 1866, Matilda B Cumming, b Jan 14, 1848, d May 5, 1872 m 2d, Oct 19, 1876, Magdalen Talmage, b Nov 3, 1854 Children

- 1 *Edith Matilda*,⁸ b April 3, 1867, d May 17, 1872
- 2 *Isabella Despina* b Oct 5, 1868 d April 2, 1872
- 3 *Margareta Bach Cumming*, b Feb 3, 1871
- 4 *Helen*, b Jan 3, 1878
- 5 *Dorothea Miller*, b June 26, 1880, d Dec 24, 1882
- 6 *Francis Talmage*, b Feb 25, 1882
- 7 *Lyndon*, b Nov 28, 1885

iii JANE ISABELLA, b Jan 21, 1843, d March 5, 1844

iv HENRIETTA LEONORA b May 23, 1845 d Jan 19, 1877, m July 17, 1866 Charles McMillan Children

- 1 *Charles Richard⁹ McMillan*, b May 8 1868
- 2 *Augusta Clementina McMillan*, b Feb 19 1871
- 3 *Henry Lyndon McMillan*, b 1874

v AUGUSTA CLEMENTINA (twin), b May 23 1845, d Nov 3, 1869

vi ANNA ROSALIE, b April 27, 1847, d April, 16, 1849

vii EDMUND ARTHUR, b July 7, 1850, m Sept 8, 1866 Caro F Burwell

viii WILLIAM WHEELER, b Aug 18, 1854, m April 18, 1888, Jeannie V Jones Child

- 1 *Mildred*,⁸ b Jan 30, 1890

28. JEREMIAH EDWIN⁷ DODGE (*John*,⁶ *Rev John*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Tristram*¹), lawyer and farmer He attended Harvard College He served in the Black Hawk War, and was a member of the Wisconsin legislature, m 1st, June 17, 1834, Rocenna Ashley, d Feb 21, 1841, m 2d, at Waterloo, Wis, Dec 28, 1843, Rachel Matilda Ashley, b Springville, Pa, July 4, 1822, dau of Charles and Rachel (Goss) Ashley of Springville, Susquehanna Co, Pa Children

- 1 *John W.*,⁸ b Waterloo, Wis, Feb 20, 1848 d Oct 5, 1855
- ii *Rocenna Matilda*, b Waterloo, Wis, June 18, 1845 m at Lancaster, Wis, Sept, 1873, George F Copeland Res St Paul Minn
- iii *John Wilber Dodge*, b Waterloo, Wis, July 29, 1856, m at Mauch Chunk, Pa, Oct 14, 1879 Mary E McMullen He is Secretary of Chamber of Commerce, Seattle, Wash Children
- 1 *Rachel Marguerite*,⁹ b Mauch Chunk, Pa, Aug 23, 1880
- 2 *Mary Ellen*, b Centralia, Ill Dec 9 1881
- 3 *Anna Rocenna*, b Centralia, Ill, July 15, 1883
- 4 *Elizabeth* b Cairo, Ill, April 25, 1885
- 5 *Jeremiah Edwin*, b Chicago Ill, Aug 3, 1889
- 6 *John Wilber*, b Seattle, Wash, April 24, 1891
- iv *Jeremiah Edwin* b Waterloo, Wis Nov 9, 1860 Drowned Jan 28, 1880, in Yellowstone, being in Engineering party of the Northern Pacific Railway

29 JOHN⁷ DODGE (*John*,⁶ *Rev John*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *William*,² *Tristram*¹) Grad Albany Medical College, New York, 1841, m at Beetown, Wis, Sept 16, 1844, Catherine

Eliza Perim, b. Sept 16, 1823, dau of Jonathan and Nancy (Van Antwerp) Perim of Beetown, Wis. Children

- i EDWIN,⁸ b Nov 2, 1845, m Jane E Boughton Res Sioux City Iowa
- ii SARAH b April 29, 1847 m at Bloomington, Wis, 1861, Stephen B Higgins Res Woonsocket, S D
- iii JOHN b Jan 29 1851, m Mary Boughton Res Woonsocket, S D
- iv SOPHIA, b May 15 1849 d Aug 20, 1859
- v AGNES, b Oct 19, 1852 d Aug 27 1867
- vi WILLIAM b April 24, 1857, m 1st, 1878, Rosa A Simpson of Beetown, Wis., m 2d, 1884 Lydia L Smith of Le Sueur, Minn Res Los Angeles Cal Grad, 1878, Keokuk Medi cal College
- vii EMMA b July 15, 1859 d Aug 26, 1860
- viii FRANKLIN ABRAHAM, b Oct 11, 1862 m Dec 31, 1890, Alma M Poehlet Grad University of New York City Medical College, 1886 Res Le Sueur, Minn
- ix ELIZA LAURA, b Oct 10, 1865

30. WILLIAM⁷ DODGE (*Samuel K.⁶ Rev John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m Dec 24, 1838, Susana C Maloney Children

- i SAMUEL K.⁸ b May 17, 1841, m Dec 19 1866, Emma R Snyder Children
 - 1 William,⁹ b June 12 1869
 - 2 Addie, b Feb 15 1874
 - 3 Florence, b March 11 1877
 - 4 Myron S., b April 4, 1879
- ii DANIEL, b July 11, 1843, m June 21, 1866, Elizabeth T Heath, b Nov 6, 1846 Children
 - 1 Blanche H.,⁹ b Sept 2 1870
 - 2 Daniel H., b Dec 7, 1873 d April 19, 1874
 - 3 Bertha M., b Feb 1, 1876
 - 4 Mary, b April 28, 1878 d Jan 25, 1879
 - 5 Robert G., b May 20 1880
- iii CYRENIUS b Oct 31, 1844 m March 22, 1874, Sarah B Cushman Children
 - 1 Susan F.,⁹ b June 6 1875
 - 2 Frederick W., b April 9, 1878
- iv ISABELLA, b Feb 4, 1847, d Aug 11, 1848
- v ADFLINE, b Nov 17 1849, d April 23 1870
- vi WILLIAM B., b Sept 9, 1852, d Aug 11, 1854
- vii CHARLES E., b March 12, 1855
- viii BUEL, b Aug 13, 1857
- ix ALICE A., b April 25, 1862

31 REV HENRY W⁷ DODGE (*David S.⁶ Rev John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m. 1st, A R Brown, b. July 23, 1816, d. July 10, 1864, m 2d, Mrs. Ida B Latham, July 12, 1865 Children

- i MARY E.⁸ b Aug 19, 1840, d Aug 25 1841
- ii WILLIAM E., b Feb 21, 1843 d Oct 17, 1844
- iii DANIEL B., b Dec 12, 1844, d March 1, 1853
- iv MARGARET D., b Dec 26, 1846, m Oct 6, 1870, William F Keifoot Children

1 *Maria M⁹ Kerfoot*, b May 30 1872
 2 *Daniel B Kerfoot*, b May 12 1874
 3 *Susan E Kerfoot*, b Oct 12, 1878

v *MARY E*, b Dec 5, 1848, d June 19, 1851
 vi *HENRY W*, b Dec 24, 1851
 vii. *SARAH E*, b Nov 15, 1853, d 1864
 viii *EGBERT M*, b 1863 d 1864
 ix *CLARENCE P*, b March 13, 1867
 x *WILLIAM R*, b Nov, 1870

32 EGBERT⁷ DODGE (*David S⁶, Rev John⁵, Jeremiah⁴, Samuel³, William², Tristram¹*), m Jan 27, 1852, Sarah L Sherwood, b. May 10, 1832, dau of Rev Adiel Sherwood, D D, b Oct 3, 1791, d St Louis, Mo., Aug 18, 1879, who m at Charleston, S C, May 24, 1824, Emma C Heuot, b Jan 12, 1806, d. St. Louis, Mo., Feb 12, 1883 Children

i *THOMAS J⁸*, b Jan 2, 1853, d Sept 27 1853
 35 ii *ADIEL SHERWOOD* b Cape Girardeau, Mo., Aug 19, 1854
 iii *RAYMOND E*, b May 10, 1856, m June 1, 1881 Georgia Clem-
 son Five children, two d young Res Pine Bluff, Ark
 Children living
 1 *Bessie⁹* b May 16 1882 m May 17, 1900 Samuel L Hart,
 and had Samuel Clemson¹⁰ Hart, b Dec 4, 1901
 2 *Beitha* b June 7 1885
 3 *Paul*, b March 12, 1893

iv *EMMA C*, b Jan 25 1858 d Jan 19, 1960
 v *ZULEIKA M*, b Oct 22 1859, d May 26, 1864
 vi *ERNEST C*, b Feb 11, 1862, m St Louis Mo, April 17, 1895,
 Beitha G Layton He is a prominent attorney at St
 Louis, Mo Children
 1 *Odile⁹* b May 28, 1896
 2 *Phillis Lozano*, b Oct 2, 1897

vii *HENRY WHITMORE*, b Belleville, Ill., June 16, 1864 Res
 Commerce, Scott Co Mo He was educated in the public
 schools of St Louis, Mo., and graduated from Salem Acad-
 emy Is now a farmer, and has held many offices in his
 town He m July 1, 1891, Emma Heuchan, b July 1, 1870,
 dau of Robert Burns Heuchan, b Jan 12, 1844, who m
 Mary Elizabeth Arnold, b Oct 3, 1842, dau of Moses and
 Sarah A Arnold of Covington, Ky Children

1 *Julia Emma⁹* b July 18 1892
 2 *Adiel Marvin*, b Oct 20, 1895

viii *DAVID M*, b Dec 15, 1866, m Dec 16 1889, Camille Hughes,
 b March 18 1868, at Estill Howard Co, Mo, dau of J
 Swan and Fannie (Cake) Hughes J Swan Hughes was
 son of Roland and Mary Ann Hughes Fannie Cake was
 dau of Rev B T F Cake and Harriet Pouts Mr Dodge
 was with the Missouri & Texas R R for eight years In
 May, 1898 he went south and served in the Spanish Ameri-
 can War one year is lieutenant In Nov, 1899, he went
 with his regiment to Manila, where he is now serving as
 regimental commissary Children, b in Sedalia, Mo

1 *Frances Sherwood⁹* b Oct 17 1891
 2 *David W*, b July 16, 1900

ix *EGBERT* b Jun 15, 1869 d July 30 1870
 x *EGBERT*, b June 1, 1873 Res St Louis, Mo Unmarried

33. WILLIAM HALLECK⁷ DODGE (*Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m Jan. 30, 1832, Mary A. Bissell, b Nov. 25, 1809. Children

i. JEREMIAH P B,⁸ b Oct 17, 1832, m 1st, Feb 18, 1857 Jane E. Wilson, d Aug 18 1865, m 2d, Oct 17, 1866, Harriet E. Wilson Children

1 *Jane E.*,⁹ b Dec 5, 1857, m F C Brown

2 *Harriet M.*, d Sept 1, 1866
By 2d wife

3 *Jeremiah V*

4 *Harriet A*

5 *Edwin V*

6 *Sarah A*

ii. WILLIAM H. b Oct 28, 1836, d June 2, 1838

iii. EDWIN M., b Dec 1, 1835

34. EDWARD M⁷ DODGE (*Jeremiah,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m. Sarah A. Webb, b Oct. 29, 1819 Children

i. SARAH E.,⁸ b Sept 13, 1840, d March 29, 1855

ii. EMMA L., b Sept 6, 1843, m John W. Murray

iii. MARY J., b Dec 10, 1845, m Edward P. Wilson

iv. AMOS C., b March 22, 1848

v. EDWARD M., b Aug 17, 1850

vi. BFRTRAM H., b Oct 29, 1852

vii. CHARLOTTE A., b Feb 3, 1855

viii. KENNEDY F., b March 11, 1857

ix. JFRRY S., b Dec 29, 1858, d July 20, 1859

x. AMELIA, b Dec 29, 1858

xi. JOHN F., b June 11, 1861

35. ADIEL SHERWOOD⁸ DODGE (*Egypt,⁷ David S.,⁶ Rev John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), m May 28, 1878, Luceria Yeaman of Kentucky, dau of William Pope Yeaman of Kentucky, b about 1832, and his wife Eliza Shackelford b about 1833. Prior to 1887 Mr Dodge was for five years general freight and passenger agent Texas & St Louis Ry and its successor, the St Louis, Arkansas & Texas Ry, and was formerly for several years connected with the Missouri, Kansas & Texas Ry. in a clerical capacity, 1887 to Oct., 1888, general freight and passenger agent Kansas City, Wyandotte & Northwestern Rd., Oct., 1888, to Nov., 1891, general freight agent Missouri, Kansas & Texas Ry., Nov 15, 1891, to April 1, 1892, traffic manager same road, April 1, 1892 freight traffic manager St Louis, Southwestern Ry. After April, 1892, he was general traffic manager for St Louis, Southwestern R. R., in 1896 was member of Board of Administration for southwest roads, then with St Louis, Southwest as general traffic manager. In March, 1901, was general traffic manager of K C F S & M R R, until August 17, 1901, when it was consolidated with the St Louis & San Francisco R R., and is freight traffic manager for the consolidated roads Children

- i POPE SHACKELFORD,⁹ b St Louis, Mo , Dec 27, 1879, d Glasgow Mo , July 18, 1880
- ii POPE YEAMAN, b Tyler, Texas, March 1, 1882, d March 10, 1892
- iii EGBFRT SHERWOOD, b St Louis, Mo , May 1, 1884, d July 18, 1890
- iv ADIEL SHERWOOD, b Sedalia, Mo , June 1 1889, d same day
- v ADIEL YEAMAN, b St Louis Mo , Dec 5 1891
- vi POPE YEAMAN, b St Louis, Mo , Dec 13, 1894

TRISTRAM³ DODGE, OF LONG ISLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. TRISTRAM³ DODGE (*Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), (see p 8), settled at Cow Neck, L I, 1718 His will, dated Oct 20, 1760, proved Dec 29, 1760, after providing for his wife Phebe, leaves all his real estate to his son Joseph. Child (and probably others)
 - 2 i JOSEPH⁴
 - 2 ii JOSEPH⁴ DODGE (*Tristram*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), boat-builder and farmer, m Jan 25, 1763, Sarah Hicks He deeded the homestead farm to his son Isaac H., June 30, 1809 Children:
 - 1 i FANNY, d 1843, unmarried
 - ii PENFLOPE, b May 17 1767, m Schuyler Baxter
 - iii MARGARET, d 1806, unmarried
 - iv TRISTRAM, d 1816, m Phebe Downing No issue
 - v WILLIAM, b May 1, 1774, m Susan Hawley
 - vi CHARITY, d 1815, m Isaac Downing
 - 3 vii JOSEPH, b Sept 8, 1782, d April 30, 1835
 - 4 viii ISAAC H., d Sept 19, 1877
 - ix SARAH C., b 1788, unmarried
 - 3 iii JOSEPH⁵ DODGE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Tristram*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), bookkeeper and farmer, m June 22, 1816, Catherine Cheeseman, she b Aug 10, 1794, d Sept 30, 1852 He was county judge Children
 - 5 i HAMPTON⁶, b New York City March 16 1817
 - ii CATHERINE MARY, b Oct 7, 1820, d Sept 21 1828
 - iii LOUDON, b Sept 7, 1824, d April 7 1827
 - iv CHELSEMAN, b Success, L I, m Sept 1, 1863, Martha Cornell
 - 4 iv ISAAC H.⁶ DODGE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Tristram*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), m April 20, 1808, Jane Burtis Children
 - 1 i MARTHA B., m Henry Tredwell
 - ii ii JOSEPH, b 1810
 - iii iii SARAH C., b 1816
 - 5 v HAMPTON⁶ DODGE (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Tristram*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), of Buffalo, N Y He m 1st Sarah Underhill, who was b Bayside, L I, and d Buffalo, N Y, dau John Underhill and Maria Weeks He m 2d, Dec 27, 1855, widow Mary E Moriell, b Flushing, L I, June 22, 1822, d July 10, 1870 Last three children by 2d wife.
 - 1 i LOUDON UNDERHILL⁷, b Bayside, L I, Sept 19 1839, d Rochester, N Y, March 26, 1887, m Rochester, N Y Sept 2, 1862 Katherine Husbands, b Waterville N Y dau of Joseph D Husbands and Frances Buckingham He was a dealer in art goods, Buffalo, N Y Belonged to N Y S N G, 74th regt Children

- 1 *Florence Louise*,⁸ b Buffalo, N Y, July 19, 1863, m
Hiram Peasley Frear of Rochester, N Y
- 2 *Joseph Hampton*, b Sept 16, 1864
- ii SARAH EMMA, b Buffalo, N Y, m —— Seymour
- iii JOSEPH CHEESMAN, b Buffalo, N Y Res Detroit, Mich
- iv FANNY

THOMAS³ DODGE, OF LONG ISLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. THOMAS³ DODGE (*Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), (see p 8), b Jan 23, 1684 (N S Rec.), d. July 14, 1755, m 1712, Susannah Hutchings, b Dec 28, 1690, d April 11, 1778

Richard Despard Dodge writes, May 8, 1902, the following concerning the birth of Thomas Dodge "I went yesterday to Port Washington, L I, and examined the old family Bible in possession of Henry T Dodge, and find the Bible was published in 1684, and find the following entries are written therem

" 'Thomas Dodge was born the 9th of Feb , 1690 '

" 'Thomas Dodge deceased 19th of July, 1755 '

" 'Susannah Hutchings was born the 28th of Dec , 1690 '

" 'Susannah Hutchings deceased the 11th of April, 1778 ''

Thus it will be seen that the New Shoreham Records conflict with the family Bible, unless the former refer to another Thomas Dodge Children, b Cow Neck, L I, where he settled about 1718

1 WILLIAM⁴ b May 15, 1714

ii MARY, b March 8, 1716 m Dec 12, 1738 Thomas Thorne

iii ANOS, b Sept 2, 1719

2 iv THOMAS, b Jan 17, 1722 d May 12 1789

2 THOMAS⁴ DODGE (*Thomas*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹) His tombstone stands in the dooryard of the old homestead at Cow Neck He m. 1749, Sarah Onderdonk. Children, b Cow Neck

i MARIA⁵ b 1751, d Dec 15, 1831

ii PETER b 1753, d Nov 30, 1776

iii THOMAS, b June 15, 1755, d May 30, 1840, m Elizabeth Mont-
field No children

iv ANDRIES b 1757 d Oct 28, 1762

3 v WILLIAM b Oct 16, 1761 d Dec 3, 1844

vi SARAH, b 1764, d Jan 27, 1784

3 WILLIAM⁶ DODGE (*Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹),
m. Phebe Craft Children

i SARAH, b Sept 19, 1789, d June 17, 1811, m J Davis

ii MARTHA, b June 9, 1791, d June 26 1847 m Wm Remsen

iii THOMAS, b July 2, 1793 d Oct 20, 1830

iv ROBERT, b Oct 17, 1795, d Dec 10, 1857 m Susan Dodge
and had Isaac

4 v PETER, b April 13, 1798, d Dec 3 1871

vi MARIA, b Dec 29, 1803 m W Remsen (?)

5 vii HENRY ONDERDONK b Oct 13, 1805

4. PETER⁶ DODGE (*William*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tris-
trum*¹), m 1st Rebecca Ketchum; m 2d Hannah Ketchum.
First three children by wife Rebecca Children

- 1 EDWARD⁷
- II GEORGE K
- III THOMAS
- IV WILLIAM H
- V ALONZO P
- VI REBECCA
- VII THOMAS R

5 HENRY ONDERRDOME⁶ DODGE (*William*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), m 1st Elizabeth Craft, m. 2d Julia Oakley First child by wife Elizabeth Children

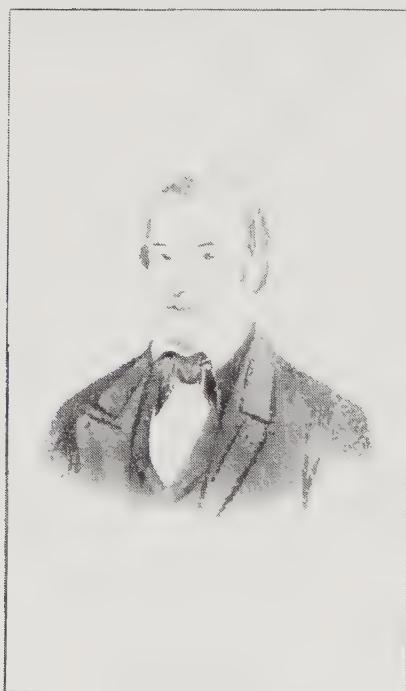
- I JORDAN C,⁷ b Nov 8 1839, Glen Cove, L I, m Clara E Kirby and had Henry K,⁸ who m Nov 14 1894, Gertrude E Edmonds
- II MILES W, of Philadelphia, m 1871, Nettie F Snedeker and had Ella I
- III HENRY THOMAS, of Port Washington, L I m at Poughkeepsie, N Y, April 16 1884 Marie Antoinette Polhemus, and had Charles Forster,⁸ b June 19, 1886



WILLIAM H. LAWRENCE



DR. JAMES M. MORRISON



HEZEKIAH DODGE, OF LONG ISLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. HEZEKIAH DODGE, b Long Island, 1731, d 1804, Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y., m Elenor Hough, b Long Island, 1734, d 1811 Buried Coeymans, N. Y. His connection to the family of Tristram has not yet been ascertained. Children
 2. i EDMOND, b Feb 14 1759 d Dec. 1824
 - ii HENRY, d at Catskill, m Ruth Doty Had six boys, four girls
 - iii HEZEKIAH, never married, d at Detroit, Mich
 - iv MARY, m John Badgely d at Coeymans, N. Y. Had three boys, six girls
 - v CATHERINE, m Solomon Weeks, d Green Co., N. Y. No issue
 - vi SUSANNA, m Mordecai Brown, d Coeymans, N. Y. Had three boys
2. EDMOND DODGE, m Sarah Doty, b Dec 9, 1765, d April 26, 1848 Farmer Children
 1. SAMUEL, b June 5, 1784 d March 28 1863
 - ii DANIEL, b Oct 13, 1785, d Sept 10, 1866
 - iii MARY, b June 29, 1787, d Jan 4, 1874
 - iv. LORENDA b June 24, 1789 d Nov 19, 1843
 - v CATHERINE b Feb 20, 1791 d Feb 5, 1851
 - vi JOEL b Nov 30, 1793 d Oct 3, 1873
 - vii PHEBE, b Aug 3, 1796, d Oct 18, 1851
 - viii HEZEKIAH b Sept 6, 1798 d Dec 3, 1822
 - ix ELIZABETH, b July 15, 1800, d Feb 23, 1872
 - x AMOS, b June 13, 1802, at Coeymans, N. Y., d Albany, N. Y., April 8, 1884
 - xi SALLY, b Dec 29, 1804, at Coeymans, N. Y., d Jan 1, 1889
 - xii CAROLINE, b April 13, 1807 d Feb 8, 1855
3. AMOS DODGE, m 1st, 1824, New Baltimore, Green Co., N. Y., Helen, b July 25, 1805, d Albany, N. Y., March 31, 1850, dau of Henry C. and Mary (Stean) Houghtaling, m 2d, 1854, at Milford, Conn., Sarah T. Fenn of Milford, d. Dec 7, 1863, at Albany, N. Y. Mr. Dodge was a builder, and colonel and chief of Court of Appeals for twenty-five years Children
 1. HEZEKIAH, b New Baltimore, N. Y., Nov 9 1825 d Oct 13 1879, m Oct 17, 1855, Helen M. Lavallie of Albany, N. Y.
 - ii MARY S. b Albany, N. Y., March 9, 1828, m Nov 8, 1866, John T. Rablen
 - iii SARAH DOTY b Dec 9 1829 d Aug 18, 1831
 - iv HENRY HOUGHTALING, b Albany, N. Y., Oct 13, 1831, d Nov 23 1849
 - v ALBERT V. V., b Albany, N. Y., March 6 1834
 - vi HOMER M., b Albany, N. Y., Feb 8, 1836, m June 19, 1855, Mary S. Dean at Albany, N. Y.
 - vii HELEN A., b Albany, N. Y., May 22 1838, m Aug 31, 1871, Benj. F. Smead
 - viii SARAH C. b Albany, N. Y., Nov 23 1840, m Aug 27, 1865, John W. Coats
 - ix CAROLINE E., b Albany, N. Y., Dec 9, 1848, d March 7, 1877

JEREMIAH DODGE, OF LONG ISLAND AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1 JEREMIAH³ DODGE (William,² *Tristram*¹). The first record we find of him he bought land Cow Neck, Long Island, March 31, 1730. He has not been connected with the line until Mr Richard Despaide Dodge of Brooklyn, N Y (see his appendix to *Tristram Dodge and Descendants*) discovered a letter written June 16, 1776, by Samuel⁴ Dodge (Samuel,³ William,² *Tristram*¹) to his "Loving Cousin" Thomas⁴ Dodge (Thomas,³ *Tristram*,² *Tristram*¹), in which he requests that he be remembered to his Uncle Jeremiah's family. He adds that he saw Uncle Jeremiah's grandson Stephen Dodge at Fort Montgomery "last Wednesday," and that Stephen was again in Capt Rosekrans' Company. *New York in the Revolution*, p. 49, gives Stephen Dodge as a soldier in the New York Line, 4th Regiment, in which Capt James Rosekrans commanded a company. This evidence establishes Jeremiah Dodge as the son of William and grandson of the first *Tristram*. Judge A. W. Savary of Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia, confirms the above parentage in his excellent *History of Annapolis County*, and writes me, April 29, 1902, that the line was given him by the late William E. Chute, compiler of the *Chute Genealogies*. Child (and probably others)

2 i TRISTRAM,⁴ d 1763 (or 1760)

2 TRISTRAM⁴ DODGE (Jeremiah,³ William,² *Tristram*¹). He settled at Oyster Bay, Long Island, where he d. 1763, m at St George's Church, Hempstead, Jan 13, 1726, Sarah⁵ Hawkhurst of Oyster Bay, dau of William⁴ Hawkhurst (Christopher,³ Samson,² b 1571, Christopher¹). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record Vol 32, p. 175, has an article on the Hawkhurst family by Robert B. Miller, stating that the parents of *Tristram*, who m Sarah Hawkhurst, were *Tristram* and Dorcas Dodge. This seems an error. Children named in will (order not known)

3 i STEPHEN,⁵ b Oyster Bay, L I, about 1748, d Wilmot, N S, June 6, 1808
ii DANIEL, had a son, Daniel⁶, who d N Y City about 1814 without issue. This branch believed to be extinct
iii FREELOVE, in Townsend Parish, Dec 9, 1761
iv SARAH d unmarried
v ANNE d unmarried

3 STEPHEN⁵ DODGE (*Tristram*,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,² *Tristram*¹), m Feb 17, 1771, Blanche Shadwin. *New York in the Revolution*, p. 49, says he was in Col James Holmes' regiment, N. Y. Line, 4th Regiment, Capt James Rosekrans'

Company. Service Aug 3 to Oct 17, 1775 (These troops were regiments in the United States service under General Washington) The same work gives the following military service of Stephen Dodge, but it is thought that the second item (p. 83) refers to another Stephen

Page 145 Stephen Dodge was a soldier in the Dutchess County Militia, 6th Regt, Col. Morris Graham (The militia could not be called out of the state for more than three months. At the beginning of the war they volunteered, but later they were called out by the Convention)

Page 83 Stephen Dodge was in Col. Albert Pawling's Regiment of The Levies. Service in 1781 (These troops were drafts from the different militia regiments and sometimes from the people direct as well)

After the above service in the Continental Army, it seems that Stephen Dodge changed his mind as to the prospects of the result or as to the merits of the war

Page 254 (Supplement) The Commissioners of Sequestration of New York reported, July, 1781, that the property of Stephen Dodge had been sold

Page 270 (Supplement) The Commissioners of Forfeitures of New York listed the estate of Stephen Dodge among those forfeited. These commissioners sold the real estate of Tories or others who had either gone over to the enemy or were suspected of not being friendly to the American cause. They did not begin work until late in the war, and were more systematic in their accounts than the Committee of Sequestration, who dealt for the most part with personal property. Samuel Dodge was a commissioner for the counties of Dutchess, Orange, and Ulster, and as such he probably sold the estate of his kinsman, Stephen Dodge.

The comptroller of the state of New York writes as follows concerning the confiscation of the estate of Stephen Dodge

"The name of Stephen Dodge mentioned in *New York in the Revolution* (Supplement) among those whose estates were forfeited and confiscated, appears on the original documents as follows

"List of farms and houses sold by the Commissioners of Sequestration in Dutchess County states that the house and small lot of Stephen Dodge of Charlotte was sold to Gilbert Worden May, 1779, and that in March, 1780, he paid eight pounds

"Alphabetical list of forfeited estates contains the name of Stephen Dodge. Name also appears on a list of forfeitures. No additional information

"On a statement of sales of forfeited estates sold by the Commissioners of Forfeitures in the Middle District there appears the name of Stephen Dodge, opposite which is set the amount, one hundred and thirty pounds.

"A claim of Joseph Mabbett appears for thirty-four pounds fourteen shillings and seven pence against the forfeited estate of Stephen Dodge, and states the indebtedness was incurred previous to forfeiting the estate."

In Smith's *History of Dutchess County, N Y*, p 49 (small, old edition), it is stated that Charlotte Piecmet, just previous to the Revolution, was composed of the present towns of Clinton, Stanford, and Washington, in Dutchess County, a dozen miles or more northeast of Poughkeepsie. It was settled about 1750. Mabbettsville P. O. is in Washington. Joseph Mabbett had a claim against the forfeited estate of Stephen Dodge of Charlotte, and the P. O. name is a corroboration.

It seems probable that two of this name served in the Revolutionary War, and which of them suffered confiscation may not be certain, but all authorities seem to agree that Stephen³ Dodge, son of Tristram, emigrated Oct., 1783, with wife and five children, to Nova Scotia and settled there pursuant to conditions of treaty of peace. Judge Savary, in his *History of Annapolis County, Nova Scotia*, calls him a "worthy Loyalist," and says that he settled first at Granville but afterwards in Wilmot, where he obtained a grant to the rear of the river grants, north of Middleton West. In a list of "muster roll" of discharged officers and disbanded soldiers and Loyalists taken in the County of Annapolis in June, 1784, the name of Stephen Dodge appears, "1 man, 1 woman, 3 children over 10, 3 children under 10, eight in all." Another reference to Stephen Dodge is made in the sketch of his grandfather Jeremiah on a preceding page.

Children:

- 4 1 *SARAH*,⁶ b New York, Nov 24, 1771, d Dec 20, 1864
- 5 2 *CHARLES*, b New York, Sept 18, 1773, d May 17, 1832
- 6 3 *SAMUEL* b New York Oct 6 1775, d June 6, 1852
- 4 4 *MARY*, b New York, Sept 20, 1778, d 1845, m 1804, Elias Moore and had
 - 1 *Mary* Moore
 - 2 *Lindley M* Moore
 - 3 *Eliza* Moore
 - 4 *Elias* Moore
 - 5 *Sarah* Moore
- 5 5 *FREELOVE* b New York March 24, 1781, d Feb., 1848, m June, 1814, Isaac⁷ Longley, b 1771, who had 1st m Dorcas Bent and by her had eight children. He was a farmer and son of Israel⁸ Longley, b 1745 (William,⁵ John,⁴ William³ William,² William¹), and Anna, dau of Isaac Kent. An interesting sketch of the Longley family may be found on p 510 *History of Annapolis County, Nova Scotia*. Children of Isaac and Freelove
 - 1 *John Fletcher*⁷ Longley b 1815, d unmarried
 - 2 *Dorcas Emily* Longley b 1817, m Reuben Balcom, b 1772, son of Samuel and Mary (Brigham) Balcom, who removed from Massachusetts to Nova Scotia. Reuben had m 1st

1796, Phebo Messenger, and by her had six children
 Children by Dorcas were Lovicia,⁸ b 1814 d unmar,
 Eliza, b 1816, m Obadiah Neily, no issue, William Elder,
 b 1819

3 *Mineetta Longley*, b 1819, d unmar

4 *Isaae Longley*, b 1823, m Catherine, dau of Arod and
 Catherine (Delong) Beals

vi STEPHEN b Granville, Nova Scotia March 21, 1784, d Oct
 27, 1870, unmar

vii JACOB b Wilmot, Nova Scotia, Nov 26, 1786, d Oct 23, 1870,
 master shipwright, m Rachel, dau of Richard² Clark, b
 1766 (William¹) and Mary, b 1770, dau of Francis Miller
 Children

1 *William*⁷

2 *John*

3 *Maria*

4 *Mary*

5 *Susan*

viii JOHN, b Wilmot, Feb 26 1789, d July 18, 1875, m Dec 3,
 1818, Mehitable Rulofson Children

1 *Lucinda*, b April 19, 1820, m William Morehouse

2 *Alfred Gilpin* b March 25, 1822 d Nov 4, 1873 m 1st Har-
 riет Randall m 2d Amelia Chipman, m 3d Charlotte
 Lamont He had Ellen⁸ Hairy, Rupert, Alice, and
 Harriet

3 *May Priscilla* b June 20, 1824, m Artemus,⁷ son of Ward⁶
 and Azubah (Gates) Wheelock (Elias⁹ Obadiah⁴ Obadiah,³
 Benjamin,² Rev Ralph¹) Azubah⁵ Gates, b 1789 (John,⁶
 Oldham,⁴ Amos,³ Simon² Stephen¹)

4 *John Alline*, b Nov 21, 1826, d Dec 27, 1826

5 *Ethelinda*, b March 10, 1828, m William C Bill

6 *Isaiah Shaw*, b May 3, 1830, m 1st Anna Bill, m 2d
 Martha Palfrey He was justice 1878

7 *Ababella Adilia*, b April 8, 1833, m William C Bill,
 M P P

8 *Henrietta*, b Dec 6 1835, d unmar

ix ISAAC, b Wilmot, Feb 21, 1792 d Dec 21, 1878 m 1st July
 8 1815, Letitia b 1795, dau of Aaron b 1765, d 1839 and
 Grace⁴ (Dunn) Charlton, m 2d Jan, 1825, Grace Young
 b 1804, dau of Samuel³ b 1765 (Job² Samuel¹) and Lydia
 (Morse) Young Lydia⁸ was dau of Samuel⁷ Morse, b
 Sherborn Mass, 1739 (Obadiah,⁶ Daniel⁵ Daniel⁴ Daniel,³
 Samuel,² b 1585, Rev Thomas¹) Children

1 *Evelina⁷ Grace*, b April 19, 1816, m David N Fitzran-
 dolph, b March 13 1815 son of Robert⁵ (Robert,⁵
 Nathaniel,⁴ Edward,³ Nathaniel,² Edward¹ b 1614) and
 Sarah³ Nichols, b 1790 (David,² m Sarah Dodge, Wil-
 ham¹)

2 *Edward Henry*, b April 19, 1820, d Dec , 1824

3 *Sarah*, m Henry Munroe

4 *Henry* b Jan , 1826

5 *John Wesley* b Feb 1828, m Samantha Covert

6 *Letitia*, b June, 1829, m George Hewling

4. SARAH⁶ DODGE (*Stephen,⁵ Tristram,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,²*
Tristram¹), m May 19, 1789, David, son of William and
 Mary (Richards) Nichols. Children

i SARAH⁷ NICHOLS, b Aug 30, 1790 d May 17, 1816, m Oct 29 1812, Robert⁶ Fitzrandolph (Robert,⁵ Nathaniel,⁴ Edward,³ Nathaniel,² Edward¹ b 1614) He m 1st, Sept 15 1802, Jane Lee, m 2d Sarah Nichols, m 3d Mary Nichols, m 4th Phoebe Tupper By his first wife he had Ann, b July 29, 1803, Mary, b Oct 4, 1807, Eliza, b May 12, 1808, Phoebe, b May 13, 1811, d July 29, 1813 By Sarah he had

1 *Samuel Rouland⁸ Fitzrandolph*, b Nov 4, 1813, m Mary Ann⁴ Bishop b 1818 (George³ William,² Peter¹) Her mother was Lydia Anna⁸ Longley, b 1799 (Isaac⁷ Israel,⁶ William,⁵ John,⁴ 'The Captive,' William,³ William,² William¹ of Groton, 1636)

2 *David Nichols Fitzrandolph*, b March 13 1815, m Evaline⁷ Dodge (Isaac,⁶ Stephen,⁵ Tristram,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,² Tristram¹)

ii MARY NICHOLS, b July 20 1792, d April 23, 1821, m May 18, 1817, Robert Fitzrandolph above Besides the following he had by his 4th wife Robert Elias Fitzrandolph, m Isabella Runciman, making ten children by his four wives Children of Mary

1 *Mary Charlotte⁸ Fitzrandolph*, m E Kinsman⁴ Neily son of Joseph³ (Joseph,² John¹) and Catherine Durland, dau of Daniel and Sarah (De Mothe) Durland

2 *Henrietta Fitzrandolph*, b Feb 24, 1819

3 *John Lindley Fitzrandolph* b Nov 23, 1820, m Maria⁴ dau of John³ and Rebecca (Bishop) Schafner (Ferdinand,² Adam¹)

iii WILLIAM NICHOLS, b Oct 22, 1794, d Feb 15, 1881, m 1st Phoebe⁴ Young, b 1801 (Timothy³ Job,² Samuel¹), m 2d Mary³ Milbury b June 21, 1807 (James,² Thomas¹) He had several children

iv AMY NICHOLS, b Oct 22, 1797, m March 5, 1822, Henry Dunn Charlton, b 1797, son of Aaron, b 1765, d 1838, and Grace (Dunn) Charlton, and grandson of Henry Charlton b 1723, d 1816 m 1762, Mary Crane, b 1739, d 1815 Children

1 *Eliza⁸ Charlton*, b July 14, 1823 d Feb 6, 1829

2 *Edward C Charlton* b Feb 14 1825

3 *William H Charlton* b Dec 17 1826

4 *Ann Eliza Charlton*, b Nov 2 1831

5 *Mary Charlton*, b July 22 1833

6 *Randolph Charlton*, b July 12 1835, a master mariner.

v STEPHEN NICHOLS, farmer, b Dec 16, 1799 m 1st Nov 3, 1823, Mary Rulofson, m 2d his cousin Miriam Nichols, who was then the widow of Anthony Wilkins The following children were all probably by his first wife.

1 *Amy⁸ Nichols* b July 31, 1824

2 *Seraphine Nichols* b March 2, 1826

3 *Rulof A Nichols* b Dec 31 1828

4 *William H Nichols*, b Dec 2 1829

5 *David Nichols* b Dec 7, 1831

6 *Stephen James Nichols*, b May 8 1834

vi FREELOVE NICHOLS, b 1802 d 1821, unmar

vii LOIS NICHOLS, b 1801, m James Payant

5 CHARLES⁶ DODGE (Stephen,⁵ Tristram,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,² Tristram¹), of Wilmot, Nova Scotia, where he was a master shipwright He built the first vessel ever launched at Port

George. It was a privateer intended for service against the United States, but was captured by the enemy in 1813 on her way to Halifax for her armament (See *History of Annapolis County*, p. 286.) He m 1st, Sept 24, 1794, Mehitable^c Gates, d April 15, 1802, dau of Jonas^b Gates, b Spencer, Mass., 1746, and Hepzibah Baker. She was granddan of Capt Oldham^d Gates, b 1716 (Amos, ³Simon, ²Stephen¹) and Mehitable, dau of John Trowbridge (Charles Dodge m 2d Margaret Rulerton Nov 11, 1806. Children

¹ AMBROSE^e farmer b Dec 4, 1795, d June 6, 1873, m April 8, 1819 Abigail^f, dau of Obadiah^g, b 1775, and Keziah (Morse) Parker, and granddau of Abijah^h Parker (Obadiah³ Nathaniel² Thomas¹) and Miriam Johnson, widow of Timothy Ricketson. Children

- 1 *James P.* b Sept 20 1820
- 2 *Samuel* b Sept 3 1822 d Oct 17, 1840
- 3 *Obadiah*, b Nov 21 1824
- 4 *Keziah* b Aug 3, 1826 d Jan 25 1866
- 5 *Susan M.*, b July 31, 1828
- 6 *Hannah* b Jan 8 1831, d Jan 27, 1849
- 7 *Isabel*, b April 5, 1833
- 8 *Ingram B.*, b March 11, 1835
- 9 *Charles E.*, b July 25 183—
- 10 *Stephen A.*, b May 27, 1839
- 11 *Robert* b Feb 2, 1841

ⁱⁱ SUSANNAH, b Dec 16 1797, d Aug 21, 1852, m Nov 4, 1819, Christopher son of Gideon Mageson, a Loyalist of 1783 who settled in Wilmot, N. S., with his wife, who was Lavina, dau of Robert Wilson of New York and sister of Christopher Wilson, an immigrant from Yorkshire in 1774. Children

- 1 *Bayardⁱ Mageson* b Oct 16, 1820, carriage maker
- 2 *Ambrose Mageson*, b July 12 1822 d May 25, 1849
- 3 *Gilbert Mageson*, b Feb 13 1824 blacksmith
- 4 *Parker Mageson*, b Nov 2 1826
- 5 *Thomas A. Mageson*, b Oct 11, 1828, justice and merchant
- 6 *Harris H. Mageson* b Oct 31, 1830 carriage maker
- 7 *James Mageson*, b Sept 7, 1832
- 8 *John Mageson*, b Feb 17, 1835
- 9 *Lavina Mageson*, b March 6 1837
- 10 *Christopher Mageson*, b Sept 14 1839
- 11 *Susannah Mageson*, b Oct 11, 1842 d July 19, 1865

ⁱⁱⁱ MARIA, b April 25 1800 m Robert, son of Thomas Richards Nichols and Mary Robinson, and grandson of William and Mary (Richards) Nichols. William Nichols is said to be a grandson of Governor Nichols of New York. He was a Loyalist and served with the British troops, but was captured and died from exposure in swimming a river while making his escape.

^{iv} MINETTA, b Sept 19 1808, m George Nichols, a brother of her sister Maria's husband Robert

^v MARY HELEN b Sept 27 1810 m Walter b 1809 son of Cephas and Lucy (Parker) Welton and grandson of Ezekiel Welton who m widow Mary (Richards) Nichols above

^{vi} MEHITABLE, b Jan 1, 1813 m Lemuel Nichols, brother of Robert and George, who m her sisters

vn EMILY, b Feb 27, 1815, m John,⁵ b July 28, 1811, son of Abel³ Wheelock (Abel,⁴ Joseph,³ Gershom,² Rev Ralph¹), b April 23, 1777, m Nov 20, 1801, Parney, dau of Major Nathaniel Parker

viii CHARLES RUFUS, b April 18, 1817, m Jane Walker

ix LOUISA, b June 12, 1819, d Aug, 1830, m Joseph Spinney

x AMY ELIZABETH, b April 19, 1821, m Ezekiel Cleveland Wheelock, b Oct 3, 1818, brother of John, who m her sister Emily

xi LINDLEY MOORE, b Oct 10, 1824, m Harriet Sandford

xii WILLIAM ALLEN, b April 29, 1826, m 1849, Lois⁸ Ruggles, dau of Thomas Richards⁷ Ruggles (Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Rev. Timothy,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² Thomas¹) and Margaret Nichols

xiii JAMES FOWLER, b Jan 7, 1829, m Lydia McGill

6 SAMUEL⁶ DODGE (*Stephen,⁵ Thistram,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,² Thistram¹*), farmer and carpenter, m Jan 26, 1806, Lydia, dau of Foster⁷ Woodbury, b 1763 (Jonathan,⁶ Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Thomas,³ Humphrey,² John,¹ b 1579) and Elizabeth Webber John¹ Woodbury came from Somersetshire, England, and settled at Salem, Mass Children

1 ELIZABETH⁷ b Sept 17, 1806, m Feb 19, 1838, William Huston Chipman, a descendant of John Chipman of Dorsetshire England who came to Plymouth 1631 and m Hope, dau of John Howland of the Mayflower Children

1 Charlotte R⁸ Chipman, b June 8, 1840

2 Janet B Chipman b Nov 10, 1842

3 Elizabeth R Chipman, b Sept 23, 1845

4 Harriet A Chipman, b March 8, 1848

ii ARTHUR b Nov 9, 1808, wheelwright of Wilmot, N S, justice, town clerk and treasurer of his town, m May 24 1832, Rebecca Chipman Children

1 Samuel H⁸ b Feb 27, 1833, m Mary North and had Louisa,⁹ Frank, Anthony Eva, and Rebecca

2 Sarah E, b July 7, 1837

3 William W, b Nov 20 1843, farmer

4 Annie A, b Oct 14 1846, m Dec 1877, Handley Cheslay, farmer, and had Addie B⁹ Cheslay b Jan 17, 1879, and Edward Percy Cheslay, b Feb 15, 1881

5 Jessie R, b Dec 2, 1850, d May 31, 1851

vi EMILY, b Dec 7 1810, m Nov 26, 1850, Luther Morse, farmer No issue

iv JOHN b Feb 3, 1813 d 1887, farmer, m Dec 10, 1842, Harriet Woodbury b 1809, dau of William Fairfield⁷ Woodbury, b March 15, 1766, and Mary, dau of Austin Smith Children

1 Ella,⁸ b Jan 26, 1845

2 Albert, b March 10, 1847, m Adelia Banks Had two or more children

v GEORGE b Feb 22, 1815 farmer m Feb 14 1846, Harriet,⁶ b 1817, dau of Obadiah⁶ Parker (Abijah,⁴ Obadiah,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹) Children

1 Sophia,⁸ b Nov 15, 1848

2 —, b April 14, 1852

3 Clara b Feb 23 1855

4 Charles P, b Feb 27, 1858

vi MARY, b Aug 11 1817, m Feb 15, 1844, Zachariah Banks, a carriage builder Children

- 1 *Lydia Adelia⁸ Banks*, b June 26, 1847 m Albert Dodge
- 2 *Thomas Banks*, b Sept 20 1849
- 3 *Emma Banks*, b Aug 15 1852 m Marius Cooley
- 4 *Jacob Banks*

vii EDWIN GILPIN, b Dec 19 1819 farmer and justice, 1848, m Dec, 1849, Keziah⁸ Dodge (Ambrose,⁷ Charles⁶ Stephen,⁵ Tristram,⁴ Jeremiah,³ William,² Tristram¹) Children

- 1 *Susan Alida⁸* b July 10, 1851, d May 25 1874
- 2 *Bessie C* b April 4, 1874
- 3 *Willard P*, b Nov 3, 1858, d Oct 14 1878

viii CHARLOTTE b Nov 6 1822 m June 18, 1881 James Parker Dodge, brother Keziah Dodge above Children

- 1 *Edwin⁸* b June 26, 1845
- 2 *Eugene*, { twins, b Dec 28, 1848
- 3 *Augusta*, }

ix HARRIET b May 15 1825, m Sept 1854 Obadiah Dodge, brother of Keziah Dodge above Children

- 1 *Abigail⁸*
- 2 *Arthur P*
- 3 *Calsy* (?)

x LAVINIA, b Sept 1, 1829 m Jan 15, 1855, Valentine,⁴ b 1822, son of Abner³ Troop, b 1786 (Jacob,² Valentine,¹) and Henrietta Cooper Bath, b 1792, dau of John and Keziah (Hill) Bath Children

- 1 *Jessie B⁸ Troop*
- 2 *Minnie Troop*

JEREMIAH DODGE, OF EAST HADDAM, CONNECTICUT

1. JEREMIAH¹ DODGE, b. East Haddam, Conn., May 23, 1742, d. Rome, Ohio, Oct. 9, 1825, m. Elizabeth Chapman, b. May 12, 1750, in East Haddam, d. March 12, 1846, in Rome, Ohio. In 1785 Jeremiah Dodge and wife Elizabeth of Lyme, Conn., deeded land for an open highway to the town of Lyme. In 1811 Jeremiah Dodge and wife Elizabeth of Lyme, Conn., sold land in that town (Lyme Rec.). Probably the Jeremiah Dodge who was in 3d Co., 7th Regt., Col Chas. Webb, in Capt. Nathan Hale's Co. Enlisted July 14, 1775.

Jeremiah Dodge and his wife Elizabeth emigrated to New Lyme, Ohio, from East Haddam, Essex Co., Conn., in company with their son, Edward C. Dodge. They arrived at New Lyme in the month of October, 1817, where they resided until the summer of 1818, when they settled in the east part of Rome, Ohio. They built the house and cleared up the farm which is the present residence of Mr. Callender, where they lived with their son Edward until their deaths. At the death of Mrs. Dodge their descendants numbered something over five hundred. Mr. Dodge was descended from the Block Island family, but the name of his father has not been found. Children.

1. BATHSHIBA,² b. Sept. 22, 1769
2. ii. EUSEBIUS b. July 28, 1771, d. New Lyme, Ohio, Aug. 8, 1854
iii. GRACE, b. Sept. 15, 1773, d. Sept. 24, 1825
iv. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 25, 1776, d. April 28, 1837
v. BETHIAH b. Feb. 6, 1779
vi. MARGARET b. Aug. 24, 1781
vii. EDWARD C., b. May 11, 1785
3. EUSEBIUS² DODGE (*Jeremiah*¹), m. Lyme, Conn., Feb. 2, 1794, Anne Merchant, b. Horton, Nova Scotia, July 27, 1776, d. New Lyme, Ohio, Jan. 25, 1838. His marriage and births of first five children are taken from Lyme, Conn., town records. He removed to Lyme, Ohio, Sept. 20, 1811. Children

(All deaths at New Lyme, Ohio)

1. JOHN³ b. March 21, 1795, d. April 4, 1865
3. ii. JEREMIAH, b. March 25, 1798, d. May 15, 1879
iii. NANCY b. May 2, 1800, d. New Lyme
iv. PATTY (or Polly) b. June 29, 1803, d. May 2, 1873
4. v. EUSEBIUS MERCHANT, b. May 22, 1806, d. Jan. 2, 1852
vi. MARIA b. Feb. 16, 1809, d. April 15, 1872
vii. JOHANNA b. July 18, 1811, d. Jan. 2, 1864, m. Dr. Fuller
5. viii. EDWARD C., b. Lyme Conn., March 8, 1814, d. Oct., 1816
ix. MATTHEW G., b. May 15, 1816, d. Jan. 12, 1832
x. HENRY G., b. July 20, 1817, d. Jan. 24, 1850

3. JEREMIAH³ DODGE (*Eusebius² Jeremiah¹*), m. Harriet Jackson, b Bennington, Vt, June 8, 1799, d Jan 28, 1884
Children

1 CALVIN,⁴ m Ruhamah Willey, and had

- 1 Alice R
- 2 Emma A, m S T Fuller
- 3 W H (son)

II JOHN JACKSON

III LUCINDA

IV TEMPLARCE

V JOANNA

VI OLIVE A b Oct 3 1843, d Jan 14 1873, m June 3, 1866, E J Betts Child

1 Ella J Betts, b Aug 16 1872, d Nov 19, 1872

VII NANCY

VIII HIRAM L b Jan 11, 1831 m Dec 4, 1859, Mary A Westcott of Sheffield, Ohio Childen

1 Warren L b Aug 12, 1863 in New Lyme, Ohio

2 Jay P b April 11 —

3 Charles E b Oct 22 1866 m Anna B Oatley b Cortland, Ohio, March 12 1869 and have Virginia b March 13 1892 and Robert O, b Oct 26, 1896 Res Cortland Ohio

4. EUSEBIUS MERCHANT³ DODGE (*Eusebius² Jeremiah¹*), minister and farmer of New Lyme, Ohio, m Hannah Hall Child

1 PHILO GATES⁴ b New Lyme, Ohio Nov 18, 1840 d Chicago, Feb 11, 1892 Member of the firm of P G Dodge & Co, lumber merchants of Chicago, south town collector Chicago and county commissioner He m in New Lyme, Ohio Nov 27 1864, Lovisa L Jones b July 2, 1843, dau of Silas and Jane (Lafferty) Jones Child

1 Edmond F,⁵ b New Lyme, Ohio, Nov 30, 1866 Succeeds to his father's business at Chicago

5 EDWARD C³ DODGE (*Eusebius² Jeremiah¹*), of Rome, Ohio (six miles from New Lyme, Ohio) Nothing is known of his family except that he had son

1 WILLIAM E⁴ b in Lyme, Conn, and d in New Lyme, Ohio, m Delilah Stults, b Bethel, N Y He had

1 Maurice M⁵ of Tacoma Wash, b New Lyme Oct 28, 1842 m 1st in 1865, Celia M Newman Hartford Ohio, and had William Austin⁶ Dodge, m 2d Feb 24, 1872, Lucy H Norton Chicago and had Louis Norton⁶ Dodge

2 Chester O, b Oct 12, 1839, New Lyme, Ohio

RELATED DODGES WHOSE CONNECTION HAS NOT BEEN FOUND

MARRIAGES RECORDED AT NEW SHOREHAM R I (BLOCK ISLAND)

Samuel Dodge of Newport and Elizabeth Ball of N S were m
Jan 17, 1739-40

Thomas Dodge and Caty Dunn, m Feb 25, 1759

Mary Dodge and John Wright, m Dec 1, 1763

James Dodge and Betty Rathburn, m Feb 3, 1767.

Samuel Dodge and Alice Dunn, m April 3, 1778

Lydia Dodge and Jonathan Sprague, m Nov 15, 1782

Joshua Dodge, of Nathaniel, and Penelope Littlefield, m 1787.

Samuel Dodge and Lydia Sprague, m Oct 23, 1788

Edmund Dodge and Hepsaboth Rose, m Dec. 2, 1788

Thomas Dodge and Willaby King, m Feb 17, 1792

Caty Dodge and Samuel Ball, m Jan 28, 1796

Edward Dodge and Easter Sims, m April 26, 1799

Abigail Dodge and George Washington Ball, m Jan 3, 1805

Capt. Robert C Dodge, of Samuel, and Hannah Rose, of John,
m Jan 27, 1808

Anna Dodge and Josias Mott, m April 14, 1808

BIRTHS RECORDED AT NEW SHOREHAM, R I (BLOCK ISLAND)

Mary Dodge, of John, b Dec 29, 1697

Desire Dodge, of Samuel and Sarah, b May 2, 1729.

Mary Dodge, of Samuel and Sarah, b Aug 6, 1731

Edmond Dodge, of William Jr and Anne, b Jan 21, 1733

Mary Dodge, of Sammel and Elizabeth, b Sept 1, 1741

Sarah Dodge, of Samuel and Elizabeth, b. March 28, 1744

Edmund Dodge, of Samuel and Elizabeth, b Oct. 20, 1747

Elizabeth Dodge, of Samuel and Elizabeth, b Oct. 26, 1749.

(The above said Samuel Dodge b. March 24, 1719)

Elizabeth Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b Dec 27, 1759

Edmund Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b Feb. 24, 1762

Patience Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b May 26, 1764

Sarah Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b March 30, 1766

Samuel Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b Aug. 20, 1768

Thomas Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b July 30, 1770

Catherine Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b April 21, 1773.

Priscilla Dodge, of Thomas and Caty, b. April 10, 1777.

Lucretia Dodge, of James and Betty, b. Oct. 16, 1767

Lucretia m Feb 8, 1789, John Bliven of Westerly
 Rozina Dodge, of James and Betty, b April 13, 1772, d July 4,
 1800, m April 6, 1791, Wm Bliven 2d of Westerly, and
 had Rozina, b Aug. 7, 1793, at Westerly
 Edward Dodge, of Samuel and Alice, b Oct. 3, 1778
 Bathsheba M. Dodge, of Samuel and Alice, b. Sept 2, 1780
 Robert Chitty Dodge, of Samuel and Alice, b Sept 30, 1782
 Anne Dodge, of Samuel and Alice, b Dec 17, 1784.
 Elizabeth Dodge, of Samuel and Alice, b March 27, 1787.
 Elizabeth Dodge, of Edmund and Hepsibeth, b July 20, 1789
 May Dodge, of Edmund and Hepsibeth, b Sept 11, 1791
 Pattence Dodge, of Edmund and Hepsibeth, b. Feb 20, 1794
 Catherine Dodge, of Edmund and Hepsibeth, b. June 26, 1796
 Anne Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b June 21, 1790
 Merey Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b June 24, 1792.
 Charlotte Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b Oct 27, 1793
 Edmund Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b Sept 20, 1796
 Lydia Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b May 26, 1799
 Samuel Dodge, of Samuel and Lydia, b July 19, 1802
 Sarah Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b March 14, 1793.
 John Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b March 8, 1796
 Simmel Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b March 12, 1799
 Abigail Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b. April 12, 1800
 Prudenee Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b. Aug., 1804.
 Betsy Dodge, of Joshua and Penelope, b. Sept., 1807
 May Dodge, of Joshua and Desue (2d wife), b Dec 25, 1810
 Doicas Dodge, of Thomas and Willaby, b Nov 22, 1793
 David Dodge, of Thomas and Willaby, b April 28, 1796.
 William Dodge, of Thomas and Willaby, b Nov 4, 1780
 Elisha Dodge, of Thomas and Willaby, b. May 10, 1800

DEATHS RECORDED IN NEW SHOREHAM

Mary Dodge, of John, d Jan 1, 1685
 Lydia Dodge, of Oliver and Lydia, d May 21, 1753.

NOTE —Very few deaths were recorded. They can only be found
approximately, even by search of probate papers, etc

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF DESCENDANTS OF TRISTRAM¹ DODGE

William Dodge, m. June 30, 1757, Anna Weleh (Col Rec)
Phoebe, b March 27, 1781, dau Thomas and Abigail Dodge
(Sturbridge, Mass , Rec)

Thomas Dodge, m Feb 23, 1779, Abigail Putney, both of Dudley
(Sturbridge Rec)

Sarah Dodge, m Dec 24, 1781, Samuel Work (Sturbridge Rec)

Levi Dodge, m Nov 15, 1796, Kezia Ellis (Sturbridge Rec).

Richard Dodge Jr of New Grantham, m Nov 29, 1802, Levina
Ellis (Sturbridge Rec)

Child of Mr Dodge, d Sept 23, 1782 (Sturbridge Rec)

Grace Dodge, m. March 24, 1757, Lewis Loveridge, b Jan. 4,
1711 (Col Rec) Children

- 1 Anna Loveridge, b March 15, 1760
- ii William Loveridge b May 28 1761
- iii Amasa Loveridge b Dec 3 1762
- iv Noah Loveridge, b Sept 27 1764
- v Grace Loveridge, b July 24, 1768

George⁶ Dennison (Robert,⁴ John,³ George,² William¹), b. 1719,
m. 1742, Hannah⁴ Dodge (see p 10), and had George Denni-
son, b 1744

Amos Dodge was at Windham, Conn , soon after 1700, where he
m Oct 14, 1713, Mary Webb He d March 28, 1765, aged
66 Children

- 1 Amos, b Nov 27 1714
- ii Zebulon, b March 20 1716
- iii Mary, b Sept 23 1717
- iv Martha, b July 25 1720
- v Elizabeth, b Aug 17, 1722
- vi John b June 14 1724
- vii Ruth b Feb 1728
- viii Samuel b April 3 1731 m March 18, 1761, Hannah Palmer
- ix Thomas b June 14, 1734, d July 11, 1773, aged 39

John Dodge, m Elizabeth Dodge of Colchester, Conn , 1747
John Dodge of Colchester, Conn , had 1 son Israel, baptized
Nov 4, 1732

Ashoda, dau of Daniel and Ann Dodge, d Jan 9, 1774, in the
fifth year of her age (griststone Colchester, Conn)

Eliza Dodge, b Pomfret, Conn 1764, m in New London, Conn ,
1790, Elizabeth Hempstead

Amos Dodge and widow Sarah Smith were in in Scotland, Conn ,
Jan 23, 1755

Joseph Dodge and Elizabeth Flowers, m Jan 23 1777.

Calvin Dodge and Hulda Robbins, m Feb 26, 1799

William Dodge and Lydia Nichols, m. in Canterbury, Conn., July 11, 1781

Samuel Dodge of New London and Sarah Chapman of Colchester, m. Jan 14, 1734. Col Rec

Joseph Davey Jr. and Esther Dodge, m. Feb 20, 1752. Col Rec
 Elijah Dodge and Hulda Tiffany, m. May 15, 1744. Col. Rec
 Ann^o Rathbone (William,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹), b. July 9, 1693, m. June 20, 1728, William Dodge (Rathbone Gen.)
 William⁴ Rathbone d. in Westerly, 1727. Will, proved Oct 30, 1727, mentions Ann Dodge, his daughter. Therefore she was b. before 1728, probably in 1713 or 1718

Sarah Dodge, m. April 8, 1767, John Abbe of Windham, Conn., as his fourth wife. She d. April 11, 1776

Andrew Dodge of Windham, Conn., will dated Sept 11, 1740, proved June 23, 1741; wife, Lydia, eldest son, a minor, each son to have twice as much as each daughter. No names given. He m. Jan 27, 1726, Lydia Bridgman, and had children at Windham, viz.

- 1 Andrew Jr., b. 1727, d. 1729
- 2 Hannah, b. April 12, 1728
- 3 Irena, b. 1729
- 4 Lydia, b. 1730
- 5 Andrew Jr. 2d, b. April 4, 1732, d. 1732
- 6 Ruth, b. March 23, 1734
- 7 Andrew 3d, b. Feb 21, 1735
- 8 Abel, b. Feb 9, 1736
- 9 Sarah, b. 1737
- 10 Andrew 4th, b. Feb 14, 1739
- 11 Isaac, b. Feb 25, 1740, m. Sarah Utley, Oct 20, 1762. Baptized in Scotland church July 6, 1740. Isaac, child of Andrew Dodge

Alexander Dodge of Colchester, Conn. (see p. 10) had a son, Alexander, bapt. Sept. 4, 1743

Alexander Dodge Jr., who m. Susanna Waller, 1764, had a dau., Mehitable, b. at Colchester, 1765

GEORGE DODGE, b. about 1771, New London, Conn., m. Sally Dodge, his cousin. Farmer. Probably son of George⁴ Dodge (see p. 15) Child

1 ERASTUS b. May 10, 1793, d. 1843 in Nauvoo, Ill. Occupation stone mason. He saw military service on the frontier. He m. in Jefferson Co., N. Y., Melissa Morgan, b. Jefferson Co., N. Y. Oct. 1798. d. Nauvoo, Ill., Nov. 1845. dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Wheeler) Morgan. Children

- 1 George b. June 5, 1810, d. young
- 2 Nathaniel Morgan, b. May 28, 1820, d. young
- 3 Seth George b. April 22, 1821, m. 1st Lovenia Braden, m. 2d Maria Davison
- 4 Capt. Augustus Erastus, b. Dec. 6, 1822, m. 1st in 1842 Sarah Yuley, m. 2d Marion Wallace Clark Sept. 5, 1850, m. 3d Martha Jane Calvert, April 17, 1893. He resided in 1896 at Toquerville, Utah. He crossed the Great American Desert in 1846 and explored the Pacific

shores from San Diego to where Sacramento now stands
He also served in the Mexican War. He wrote in 1873
that he was a great grandson of George Dodge

- 5 *Charles* b Sept 15, 1824 d young
- 6 *Sally Morgan*, b June 7, 1826, d young
- 7 *Sarah Melson*, b June 7, 1827, m Joshua Willis
- 8 *Mary Margaret*, b Aug 27, 1829, m Christopher Jacobs
- 9 *Nathan*, b June 26, 1831, d young
- 10 *Nathaniel Morgan* (twin), b June 26, 1831, m Yarath
Haydon
- 11 *Zenos Wing* b May 11, 1834, unmarr
- 12 *Joseph Nathan*, b July 19, 1836, d young
- 13 *Enoch Ephraim*, b Caldwell Co., Mo., Sept 2, 1838 m 1st
Harriet Young, m 2d, Louisa Johnson
- 14 *John Peter*, b Nauvoo, Ill., Jan 8, 1841 d young
- 15 *Irena Rebecca*, b March 8, 1843, d young

WESTERLY, R. I., RECORDS

John Bliven of W., m Feb 8, 1789, Lucretia Dodge of New
Shoreham

Deacon Oliver Dodge of W. and Miss Dorothy Lamphear of W.,
m March 26, 1800

George Wells of Hopkinton, R. I., and Miss Lydia Dodge of W.,
m Oct. 15, 1789

Oliver Dodge Wells, son to the above, b Sept. 2, 1802.

Wm Bliven 2d, of W., m. Miss Rozina Dodge of N. S., April 6,
1791

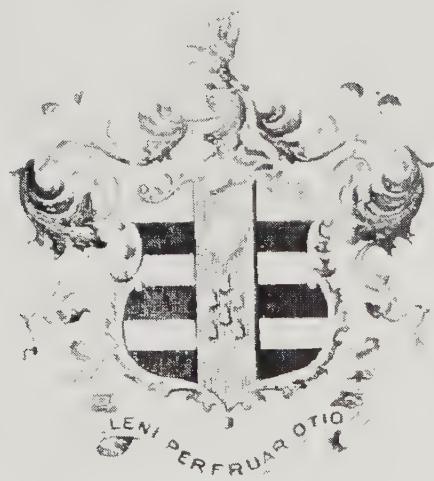
Rozina Bliven, dau to the above, b Aug 7, 1793

Rozina Bliven, wife and consort to the above-named Wm. Bliven
2d, d. July 4, 1800.

Lydia Dodge, dau. of Oliver and Mary Dodge, b in W., Jan. 22,
1768.

111

1st



THE ARMS

APPENDIX

DODGES IN ENGLAND

Something may be expected in relation to our ancestors in England. We have heard considerable about a grant of arms to Peter Dodge, of Stopworth, County of Chester, in 1306, and a later patent to John Dodge, of Rotham, in the County of Kent, in 1546, in which he is declared to be descended from the Peter Dodge born in Stopworth. These patents are on record in the College of Arms, London.

In Earwaker's history of East Cheshire, 1877, Vol II, pages 108-9, occurs as follows—"The Dodge family were connected with Offerton for many generations. The name at first was spelt Dogge (the g's being pronounced soft), and sometimes Doggeson. One of the earliest references to them is the record of a very curious grant of arms, which was granted to Peter Dodge, of Stockport, so early as the 34th Edward I, 1306. From this date down to the end of the last century I have met with a large number of references to this family, chiefly in connection with Stockport and Offerton, and their names are frequently found in the Stockport registers, and also in those of Cheadle, Marple, etc. In 1384-5 is mention of Robert, son of Robert Doggeson, and in 1390 of William, his son, holding lands in Stockport. In 1422-3 William Doggeson, Stockport, had lands in the Hillgate, and in 1428 he is spoken of as William Dogge, mercer, of Stockport. The name then becomes more common, and members of this family are found filling the office of Mayor of Stockport. I have a pedigree of this family going back to the fourteenth century, in my MS collections, but it is not sufficiently verified to entitle it to be here printed. Their connection with Offerton is shown from entries in the Stockport registers as early as 1592, and in the Parish Church a black marble tablet on the south wall records the burial of "Mr Robert Dodge, of Holliday Hill, in Offerton, interred in Offerton pew, May 7th, 1765, aged 54". A group of houses in this township is still known as Dodge Fold, on one of which are the initials and S D, 1742, but there are traces of an earlier building." In a foot note on page 109 of the same work "The Charity Commissioners, in their report for Cheshire, 1839, refer to a previous return, wherein it was stated that Samuel Dodge, about 1720, gave £8 for apprenticing poor children in Offerton; and that about 1765 Robert Dodge gave land, producing 10s per annum, for teaching poor children. After many inquiries, no trace could be found of either of these charities in 1839, and the commissioners came to the conclusion that they were irretrievably lost."

In Vol I, pp 346-7 we find "The following members of the Dodge family filled this office up to 1674, and it is extremely

probable that during the 126 years of which there is at present no published list of names, other townsmen of this name acted in the same capacity 1433-4, William Dodge, 1454, William Dodge, 1475, William Dodge 1483-4, William Dodge, 1485-6, William Dodge, 1499-1500, Oliver Dodge, 1511, Oliver Dodge, and 1671, Robert Dodge. In 1812 Samuel Dodge was mayor.

In Vol I, p 346 "In a deed, 1512, are the names of Ralph Dodge, Nicholas Dodge and Robert Dodge, burgesses of Stockport. On page 108, same volume, in the pedigree of Thomas Winnington, of Offerton, Elizabeth⁶ Winnington (Randle,⁵ d 1591-2, George,⁴ Richard,³ Nicholas,² Thomas¹) m Oliver Dodge, of Stockport. She was living 1553.

Page 348 In a warrant of 1607, "Stopport" seems to stand for Stockport.

Page 349 William Doggeson, in 1422-3, and Ralph Dodge, 1437-8, were grantees of land. Rundle Dodge in 1511 appears as lessee.

On page 350 George Dodge, in 1577, makes oath.

Page 351 "Stopworth, a town of Cheshire," seems, in 1644, to be the name for Stockport, in 1538, Stopford, and in 1545, Stopforthe.

The Stockport *Advertiser* of 14 August, 1891, quotes Oliverod's History of Cheshire, p. 838, note, but in the edition of 1819 the note is not found. The quotation refers to the grant of Arms to Peter Dodge in 1306. It says "a family named Dodge held a 'small property in Offerton in the reign of Elizabeth, and were of 'Holliday Hill, in the same township, in the middle of last 'century. Dodge Fold is the name of a hamlet in Offerton, 'having acquired its name from some yeomen of the family'."

Hence there is no doubt about Stockport, in the County of Cheshire, being the seat of a long list of Dodges who have been known there for nearly or quite 600 years. It is difficult to assign a limit to the probable descendants of Peter Dodge.

In Earwaker's "East Cheshire," before quoted, p 231, William Dodge [prob of Stockport] m 26 August, 1639, Margaret Heginbotham, p 410, Elizabeth, wife of Robert Dodge, Sen., Alderman, 27 March, 1704, was buried, p 470, Robert Dodge, of Swyndells, gent, was buried 25 January, 1624, p 411, 12 April, 1722, Samuel Dodge, of Offerton, yeoman, was buried at his house p 465, William Dodge is mentioned in 1408. In "Marriage Licenses by the Bishop of London," Vol I, p 17, John Dodge, of Christ Church, Newgate, and Agnes Goodwyne, of St. Margaret's, Westminster, at St Margaret's, aforesaid, 1 September, 1555, Vol I, p 28, 1520-1610, John Dodge, of the city of London, and Anne Parrett, widow, of St Clement Danes, were granted a general license 22 July, 1564.

In Bell's Genealogies of Kent 1830 Francis Champney, son of Sir John Champney, who d 1556, m Mary, dau of Edward Dodge, of Wiotham and died without issue. Perhaps the most

tangible evidence that the Dodges of Essex County, Mass., are descended from Peter Dodge, of Stopworth, Cheshire, is to be found in a letter from the poet Tupper to Robert Dodge, of New York, in 1847, while the latter believed he was descended from William or Richard Dodge. Robert Dodge was b. in N. Y., 15 Dec., 1820, and is author of "Tristram Dodge and his Descendants."

Martin Farquhar Tupper, D. C. L., was b. in London in 1810, educated at the Chester House and Christ Church, Oxford, where he grad. in 1831, and was admitted to the bar at Lincoln's Inn. He is the author of about 35 volumes, one of the most famous and most criticized was "Proverbial Philosophy," 1846.

(Copy)

ABURY NEAR GUILFORD, SURREY, ENGLAND
October 14th, 1847.

MY DEAR DODGE —

Before I answer your kind letter just received, I will descant on the interesting topic of your Coat Armor; and here I have to congratulate you on a matter always pleasing to an intellectual and high minded man, the undoubted antiquity and gentle blood of which you can boast.

Long before Virginia was christened, ave, long before Columbus found out your western world, your goodly ancestry were of honorable station in the dear "Old Land" and gladdened Norfolk and Kent and Cheshire with all the hospitality of good old English gentlemen, all of the olden time.

Now let me tell you that this is a point of respectability which many an ennobled man cannot boast, and I think it is one too, which gives secret satisfaction, even to a republican nature.

My heraldic friend has been able to collect this much about your Coat Armor and ancestry, and he tells me that on your return you can have as copious extracts as you please, with an authorized drawing of your Arms for a trifling fee. I send you a sketch of your true Coat, and extract from my friend's note the following. "In the Herald College a manuscript volume of the time of Charles 2d has the following entry

DODGE, (Cheshire).

'Barry of 6 or and sa. on a pale gule a woman's dug distilling milk proper. The above is the only record or allusion to the 'Weeping Eye' and it is supposed to have arisen from ill done or defective emblazonment, which has mistaken the breast for the eye.'

"In the College Books we find the second Coat granted to Peter Dodge, Stopworth, Cheshire temp. Edward 1st, the crest being a demi Sea Lion. These arms are repeated in three different MS volumes in the College Library; once in pen and ink and twice in

colors, with one is a notice of three generations of Dodges, with another, where the arms of Houghton and Dodge are in juxtaposition, is a record of the marriage of John Houghton, Alderman, and Sheriff of London to one of the Dodges."

Some of these days when you return, the thing will be worth looking into. Possibly you continue both Coats, but "Rouge Dragon" considers that your legitimate one is as within (Chesnay).

But enough, you will think me unphilosophic in having dwelt so long upon this, but I knew it would interest you

Yours very sincerely,

Signed, MARTIN F. TUPPER.

Mr. ROBERT DODGE,
Cane Hwy. II. STILES,
Charge D'Affaires, Vienna

Based upon the foregoing we find in "America Heraldica," by E. de V. Vermont, 1886

DODGE

The emigrant, William Dodge, came over from Cheshire, England, to Salem in 1629. He was issued from an old Kentish stock, the only one of the name noticed in Burke.

Several patents, granting arms or confirming preceding grants, are preserved in the family to this day.

CREST

A demi-sea lion, azure collared and finned, or

[Authorities]

See Meeting of the Dodge family in Salem Mass., 1879, by Robert Dodge. In Bernard Burke *The General Armory of England*, etc., 1883. The Book of Family Crests, II., 145.

HARLEIAN SOCIETY PUBLICATIONS, 1891

Visitation of Norfolk, 1563, 1589 and 1613 p. 107.

DODGE

Har. 1552, ink fo. 114^b, pencil 108^b

ARMS — *Barry of six or and gules, on a pale of the second a woman's dugg proper distilling drops of milk argent*

CREST — *A demi sea-dog guardant sable, jenned and purfled or, collared of the last.*

وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِذْ يَرَوْنَهُمْ يَقُولُونَ إِنَّمَا يَرَوْنَنَا لِمَنْ

5. THE PRACTICAL MAN IN THE ART OF MANAGEMENT BY WILLIAM W. THOMAS 1914

三一堂 53 一九三二年九月

— 1 —

1. *Verbal* of *William* *Hawkins* *1812* *1813*
2. *Verbal* of *John* *Hawkins* *1812* *1813*
3. *Verbal* of *John* *Hawkins* *1812* *1813*
4. *Verbal* of *John* *Hawkins* *1812* *1813*

NOTE.—BY J. E. COOKE. MEMBER OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICAL SCIENCE OF LONDON. FOUNDER AND EDITOR OF THE JOURNAL OF MEDICAL SCIENCE.

It was also stated that from the time of the first visit down to the time of death of the man in 1941, he was in constant contact with the wife of the Dray family and that he visited the house in Westville several times and talked a great deal to the wife of

It would be safe to infer that John Dodge of Mendhamton
S. Warren was a 16 year old schoolboy student and son of the
doctor of John F. Warren in Hightstown when he made his first
pilot flight. This was in 1910. John F. Warren was a
native of New York City of Mendhamton New York and later came to
work in a coal mine in Hightstown. John F. Warren died in
1910. He was 25 years old. The author of this letter is not sure
but it is believed that John F. Warren was a student at the
High School in Hightstown when he made his first flight. John
F. Warren and his mother were members of the First Congregational
Church of Hightstown. John F. Warren and his mother were
Native Americans. John F. Warren and his mother were
members of the First Congregational Church of Hightstown.

The above statement is also a general rule that it is best to be employed on an independent basis for the time being.

COLLEGE GRADUATES

HARVARD COLLEGE

1700	Daniel Dodge, d 1740	1869	James Albert Dodge, Ph D
1749	Ezekiel Dodge, d 1770	1869	Wm Lovell Dodge, M D
1771	Joshua Dodge, d 1814	1870	Wm Walter Dodge, LL B
1777	Nathaniel Dodge, d 1792		1873
1786	William Dodge, d 1826	1870	John Fred Dodge, LL B
1788	Oliver Dodge, d 1802	1873	Edward Sherman Dodge,
1822	Samuel Dodge, M D, d 1833		LL B, 1877
1823	Pickering Dodge, d 1863	1873	Joshua Cleaves Dodge
1826	Allen W Dodge, d 1878	1880	Francis Faden Dodge
1865	Levi Allen Dodge	1882	George Smith Dodge, M D
1867	Frederic Dodge, LL B, 1869		

WILLIAMS COLLEGE

1841	Charles Dodge, Lawyer	1877	Samuel Douglas Dodge
------	-----------------------	------	----------------------

YALE COLLEGE

1826	David S Dodge, M D	1872	Charles C Dodge (hon)
1835	John Varick Dodge, M A	1874	Arthur Murray Dodge
1840	Richard Vaick Dodge	1880	Arthur Dodge
1857	David Stuart Dodge, M A	1884	Fred Herbert Dodge
1866	Frederic Nevins Dodge	1885	Charles Stuart Dodge
1870	George Eggleston Dodge	1890	Walter Dodge

MIDDLEBURY COLLEGE, VT

1876	Orange Wood Dodge
------	-------------------

DARTMOUTH COLLEGE

1806	Joshua Dodge, Clergyman	1844	Albert Dodge
1833	James Madison Dodge	1850	George W Dodge, M A.
1834	Roderick L Dodge, med	1860	Frederick Blake Dodge
1835	Franklin Dodge med	1863	Samuel Delano Dodge
1843	William Dodge, med	1864	Levi P Dodge, med

COLBY UNIVERSITY, WATERVILLE, ME

1827	Harvey Bingham Dodge	1852	Francis Macumber Dodge.
1833	Oliver Augustus Dodge		

UNIVERSITY OF VERMONT

1818	Nehemiah Dodge, d 1876	1860	Bradley W Dodge, M D
1834	William Dodge, M D	1873	George Moore Dodge, C E
1845	Joseph T Dodge	1875	Sidney Wallis Dodge, M D
1846	Wm Appleton Dodge	1887	Henry Dodge, M D
1851	Henry Lee Dodge (hon)	1889	Frank E Dodge

UNIVERSITY OF WISCONSIN

1874	Marion V Dodge, Ph B	1884	Joseph Dodge, B M E
1879	Flora E Dodge, A B, B L	1884	McLellan Dodge, B C E
1883	Martha M Dodge, B L		

AMHERST COLLEGE

1834	Franklin Dodge, d. 1872		1857	John Webster Dodge
1856	John Henry Dodge, d. 1863		1861	Anstun Dodge

BOWDOIN COLLEGE

1827	Asa Dodge		1865	Lorenzo Dodge, M D
1834	John Calvin Dodge		1883	Mark Tiafton Dodge, M D
1833	Moses Dodge, M D			

BROWN UNIVERSITY

1797	Paul Dodge, d. 1808		1810	Ebenezer Dodge, d. 1890
1839	John Wm Dodge, d. 1875			

COLUMBIA COLLEGE, N Y

1807	Henry S Dodge, A M		1865	Alvan Dodge, M D
1832	Henry S Dodge, A M		1868	Frederick N Dodge, LL B
1834	William Dodge, A M		1868	Henry N Dodge, M D
1855	Joseph S Dodge, A M, M D		1870	John H P Dodge, LL B

UNION COLLEGE

1807	William I Dodge		1847	Edward C Dodge, A M
1819	Seabriod Dodge, d. 1850		1849	Nathan Dane Dodge, d. 1853
1824	Perley Dodge, A M		1850	Robert L Dodge

ANDOVER THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY

1838	Allen W Dodge		1865	Austin Dodge
1859	John H Dodge		1865	Nathaniel S Dodge
1860	John W Dodge			

THE INHERITED RIGHT TO BEAR COAT- ARMOR IN AMERICA

"Most conclusive of all the mass of proof of the American right to use coat-armor is set forth in these words of Washington. 'It is far from my design to intimate any opinion that heraldry, Coat-armor, &c., might not be rendered conducive to public and private use with us, or that they can have any tendency unfriendly to the purest spirit of republicanism. On the contrary, a different conclusion is deducible from the practice of Congress and the states, all of which have established some kind of Armorial devices to authenticate their official instruments'—Maxims of George Washington, &c. J. F. Shroeder, D. D., p. 22

"Many seals are now in possession of descendants, and give substantial proof of the inheritance of coat-armor. The Colonial governors all used arms, as shown by the seals of Sir Wm. Phipps and many others, of which copies are extant

"General Washington had two seal forms as well as the book plate Heraldry, though applied to coat-armor, is in truth a term for the work of the herald, and is much more than blazoning and marshalling arms. The coat-of-arms is literally a dignified trade mark, in the genealogical sense, or badge of the name and family to which it pretends. It is useful for the identification of persons and property, and is more to be relied on in research than the family names, which, by reason of variations in spelling in old records, etc., are difficult to follow, while the accuracy of a coat-of-arms can always be relied on. It shows connection, descent and important marriages—being the most useful guide to historians, genealogists and pedigree compilers. It began seven hundred years ago as an aid to the identification of persons, and to-day it exists exactly in the same sense. The use of heraldic bearings is not indicative of rank or title. It is, and always has been, the distinction of a house, whether commoners, gentles or nobles. In all countries this is true to-day, and in them all men, if gentlemen—as we in America understand the term—are entitled to this name distinction, for legal as well as social purposes. This is equally true of the helmet, crest, mantle, or flourish and motto.

"In this country we preach that all men are equal, and long before that doctrine was accepted politically, coat-armor made all men above servants equal. There is absolutely no class or distinction in heraldic bearings; all coat-armor is complete, finished and equal, one shield to another, the arms of a king are no more, no less, and no better than those of the poorest commoner in the kingdom.

"In the English roll of armes to-day there are some sixty-six thousand blazonings. Of these less than three thousand are in the peerage and baronetage, the others are in the gentry or people of England."

"Again, we find coat-armor in the earliest times was closely connected with the bearing of surnames, the one begetting the other. Not until after the 13th century were surnames established, and almost, if not quite at the same time, heraldry became a regulated usage. So armes and surnames in Europe have been synonymous for centuries. For a man without armor—that is, not bearing coat-armor—it was unnecessary to have a surname, as he was either a vassal, servitor, retainer or peasant. When he had gained or assumed a surname the possession of coat-armor soon followed. As to the right of inheriting a name, that is so established as to be understood and never disputed. A grant of coat-armor indicates an attachment to name, and implies that it is a hereditament—never going with a title or estate, but strictly and solely with the name to the immediate heir. As we accepted the right of inheriting family names, and through usage the right to bear armes jointly, naturally it follows that the right still exists, only ending when all branches of the house are extinct. In fact, the right cannot be vacated by disuse on the part of a family in the line of descent, as is often the case, and any generation, after first establishing the right by connecting the lineage thus broken, can claim and bear the coat-of-arms." The above is somewhat abridged from Mortimer Delano, Pursuivant of Armies, in VOGUE.

THE DODGE ARMS

Contributed by Captain Charles Dodge

(Copy)

From Rev S Baring Gould to Charles Dodge, Jr
Lew Trenchard, N Devon, Eng , 9 May, 1895

Dear Sir —The Dodge family of this county came from Milton Abbott near [5 ms n w of] Tavistock [on river Tavy, 16½ ms n of Plymouth] where they were tenants of the abbots of Tavistock in Henry VII's reign [1485-1509], they occupied a fine old house, Coombe, not then own but subject to the Duke of Bedford. They got reduced at the beginning of this century & were dispersed. The ante-penultimate Duke pulled Coombe down. Somewhere about 1750-80 this [Duke] had Huldtitch in Lainston [parish], and the shield in the arms in plaster was over the doorway. Huldtitch has been rebuilt but the present owner R Mushead, Esq , has the original plaster cast. The arms are the same as those you describe.

The representative of the Doidges now is a surgeon, Mr Maurice Dodge, who has, I believe, some mementos of the family,

old plate, &c, but he does not know anything of the pedigree. He was at Lifton [4 ms e of Launceston] but has left. His address now is Elmhurst, Haverhill, Suffolk

There are a number of Dodges, farmers & laborers in this neighborhood. Farmers of this name still in Milton Abbott. The name hereabout is spelled Dodge, but pronounced Dodge

There is a Maurice Dodge in Larneston p'sh, N Tavistock yeoman, owner of Woodley, which has been in the Dodge possession for some centuries

I remain yours truly,
S. BARING GOULD

CHARLES DODGE, JUN'R

Fort Bayard,
New Mexico, U S A

(Copy.)

Huilditch Court, Tavistock,
9th. July, 1895.

Dear Sir — I shall be most pleased to do anything I can for you in the matter of the Coat-of-Arms but the same is much worn by exposure and I scarcely think it would be worth photographing

I am leaving home to-day for a couple of weeks and on my return will see Mr Baring Gould and get his opinion on the matter. I will then write you again. Please excuse haste

Yours truly,
(Signed) R MUSHEAD

LIEUT CHARLES DODGE, JR.

(Copy)

Elmhurst, Haverhill, Suffolk, England,
July 21, 1895.

My dear Sir — I must ask your pardon for my delay in answering your letter. I have been much from home of late and my time has been fully occupied. I am much interested to hear of an American branch of the family, for such no doubt yours is

I fear that my information as to the family is very meagre. I have never had time to thoroughly investigate the subject certainly I claim the right to the use of the arms. The Devonshire Dodges have always used them for the past two centuries and I have believed ours to be really the only direct line of Dodges left, for the name is very rare in England—the other form of it—Dodge—your form, is much more common in the States, I fancy, than in England. You will see from the slip I enclose (which I use for pasting inside any books I value) what the arms are. You will also see from the head of this sheet of paper that we—I mean many generations past—have been in the habit of using the crest as is the custom in this country. I do not think the crest is quite

correctly described in the account you quote of it in Mr Tupper's letter, it should be called a "demi-sea dog" not "sea-lion," so I have always been told. I have records of the Doidges being seated at Milton Abbot, near Tavistock in West Devon, for more than two centuries past; really they have been in that neighborhood it is almost certain for over three centuries if not four, but I have no precise date earlier than 1655. From this you will see that I cannot tell you anything of William of Somersetshire who was the founder of the American branch. But in all the old county histories of Devon, and Cornwall also, (parish of Stoke, Clansland) there are notes of a gentle family of this name residing in West Devon for centuries past. At one time they held considerable properties in that part of the county of Devon. I have a photograph of the manor-house of Huldtitch in the parish of Lainston, near Tavistock, with the arms of Dodge over the chief entrance; this place belonged to the family in the early part of the last century and has been pulled down to be rebuilt within the last few years. The present owner who has built the new house, sent me the photo. of the old one. There was also Coombe House, in Milton Abbot, Devon, which I saw once, and which was pulled down about 30 years ago. This was a fine old house, and with an estate round it, had belonged to the Doidges till sold to the Duke of Bedford on the death of Maurice Dodge, my grandfather's grand uncle, the house had stood and belonged to the Doidges (according to Mr Baring Gould) since Elizabeth's time.

How the family got into Devonshire I do not know, but certainly they sprung from the Cheshire family, the founder of which was Peter Dodge of Stopworth to whom Edward I. granted the arms we now bear in the year 1273 (April 8 is the exact date of the grant) (not 1305).

I have never heard the connection of the Devon branch with the original family of Cheshire traced, but it is the same family, and evidently from the arms the Norfolk and Kent families were also descendants of the Cheshire stock. These two branches in Norfolk and Kent appear to be extinct. Doubtless the Somersetshire family from whom you trace descent had emigrated from the adjoining county of Devon—I do not know that any Doidges are now found in Somerset. Do you happen to know in what parish of that county the death of John Dodge, the father of William of Salem, is registered? If so I should much like to know.

I have a few bits of old plate in my possession, but none dating back to the date of the emigration to America. I have two fine old silver tankards, one bearing date 1707 and the initials H. D., another of almost exactly the same date (as the marks show) bearing the arms of Dodge, a smaller one bearing the date 1720, and also a few old spoons bearing either crest or initials, the oldest of which is 16—. I have also in my possession the official seal of Richard Dodge who was High Sheriff of Devon in 1771 (an office of great dignity in England). I do not know if a photo. of any of

these things would interest you as you ask me for photographs of family possessions; if so, of course it will give me pleasure to obtain one and send to you. I wish it was in my power to tell you more of the Cheshue Dodges from whom we both sprung. I have often thought of going into Cheshire to endeavor to trace the family, but have never had the time to spare for what is a long and troublesome search. But if the small amount of information I have been able to give you is of the slightest interest to you I am very glad to have been able to do it. Believe me to be

My dear Sir,

Very faithfully yours, MAURICE J. DODGE.
CHARLES DODGE, Esq

(Copy.)

From Maurice J. Dodge

Glastonbury, Somerset, England

March 15, 1896

My dear Sir —I greatly regret leaving your last letter so long unanswered, but my time has been very fully occupied. I have been compelled to shift my quarters from the county of Suffolk to this place, thus returning once more to the West of England. I find that Chinnock, of which you speak, is not very far distant from Glastonbury and I hope one day to be able to go there and perhaps I may collect any interesting item of news relative to your branch of the family, if so I will not fail to communicate them to you. I find that the name Dodge is still known in this immediate neighborhood, so that evidently it has lingered in this part of Somerset since the emigration of William in the 17th century. I can only answer your question as to the spelling of the name by telling you that so far as I know it has always been spelt in that way by the West Devon branch in some old county histories & books of that sort dating some centuries back you will find the family mentioned as that of "Dodge or Dodge".

The translation of the motto "Leni perfruar otio" is "Let me enjoy gentle ease". So many of the family have acted thoroughly on the motto that the last few generations have not enjoyed any of the ease due to the possession of property, as it has long ago disappeared.

St Budeaux, the place in Devonshire which you mention, is not far distant from Tavistock, both being in the western part of the county, —so no doubt can exist of the Devonshire origin of the Somersetshire Dodges. The photographs of the silver plate represent four silver tankards, the earliest of Queen Anne's time, —the seal is that of Richard Dodge who was High Sheriff of Devon in the last century sometime, and the largest of the three tankards also belonged to him and bears on it the arms of Dodge impaled with those of some other family, probably his wife's. These things of course are of no interest to any one else but from

the tone of your letter they will, I am sure, possess some interest for you

I have to thank you very much for the volume you sent me, the pedigree of the American Dodges, which is of course of much interest to me. I hope that some day you will be able to carry out your desire to visit the old country, in which case pray remember that Glastonbury is in itself a most interesting town, and that you will not be without a welcome if you pay it a visit. I am, my dear Sir,

faithfully and sincerely yours,

MAURICE J. DODGE.

REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONERS

The Massachusetts Archives are being published in a number of volumes of a thousand pages, each under the title of Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, the first three volumes embracing the first three letters of the alphabet to Co^t, and the New Hampshire Archives are published in the N H state papers and embrace three volumes called Revolutionary Rolls, from which the list below is taken.

U S Senate Document, Pension Roll First Sess 23d Cong

Abner Dodge, Seigt., Mass. Line. Cumberland Co., Maine. \$8 per mo from April 28, 1818, total, \$1416, d. 28 Jan, 1833, age 77

Abraham Dodge, priv., Essex Co., Mass. \$8 per mo from April 1, 1818, total, \$1528 80. Age 73.

Amos Dodge, priv., Mass. Line Chenango Co., N Y \$8 per mo from April 14, 1818, total, \$1214 85, d Dec 9, 1830, age 72 Act of March 18, 1818.

Benjamin Dodge, priv., Conn Line. Cortland Co., N Y \$8 per mo. from April 21, 1818, total, \$1073 06, d June 24, 1829, age 85

Brewer Dodge, priv., N H Continental Line Grafton Co., N. H. \$8 per mo from June 5, 1818, total, \$1012, d 29 Dec, 1828, age 69

Ebenezer Dodge, priv., Mass Militia Washington Co., Vt \$2 50 per mo. from March 4, 1831, total, \$67.25, d June 1, 1833, age 87, [d June 1, 1833, age 89-5]

Edward Dodge, priv. & seigt., Mass Militia Orange Co., Vt. \$86 66 per year from March 4, 1831, total, \$239.97; d 11 Dec, 1833, age 80 Increased from \$66 06

Elihn Dodge, corp., Conn Line New London Co., Ct \$8 per mo from March 31, 1818, total, \$1215 18; d 26 Nov, 1830, age 74

Francis Dodge, priv., Mass Line. Madison Co., N Y \$8 per mo from April 8, 1818, total, \$1526.89 Age 77

Ira Dodge, priv., Conn Militia Genesee Co., N Y \$43 33 per an from March 4, 1831; total, \$108 32 Age 75

Israel Dodge, priv., Mass Line. Essex Co., Mass \$8 per mo from April 11, 1818, to May 1, 1820, total, \$182 40, age not given, b 17 Feb, 1759

Joel Dodge, artillerist, Conn Militia Jeff Co., N. Y \$25 per year, total, \$50, from March 4, 1831 Age 71



MARIE WEST CO. 1915 (O.S.A. 00004)

John Dodge 1st, priv, R I Line Oneida Co., N. Y. \$8 per mo from April 7, 1818, till susp May 1, 1820, total, \$183 43 Age 67

John Dodge 2nd, priv, N H Line Orange Co., N. Y. \$8 per mo from April 2, 1818, total, \$1136.87, d 4 Feb, 1830, age 70 Widow Jane had pension

John Dodge, 3d, priv., Mass. Line Genesee Co., N. Y. \$8 per mo from Dec 18 1819; total, \$1028.67, d age 77 Wife Lucy (wid) rec'd pension

John Dodge, priv, Mass Militia Middlesex Co., Mass. \$77 per an. from March 4, 1831, total, \$231 Age 75

John Dodge, seigt, Olney's R I Reg Herkimer Co., N. Y. \$10 per mo from March 3, 1826, total, \$331. He d 5 Dec, 1828. Act 15 May, 1828 Sarah and Daniel Dodge, executors

John T. Dodge, priv, Mass Militia Essex Co., Mass \$3 75 per mo from March 4, 1831, total, \$120 Age 70

Josiah Dodge, priv, 13 Reg Inf'y. Windham Co., Vt. \$4 per mo from 17 Feb, 1815, to 17 Feb, 1820, total, \$240 to heirs, Josiah, Thankful, William He d 6 Feb, 1814, per Pension Roll

Levi Dodge, heut, Mass Line N Y Co., N. Y. \$20 per mo from Apr. 22, 1818, total, \$448 58 Age 67 [in 1818].

Levi Dodge, heut., 1st Reg. Mass Line Orange Co., N. Y. \$320 per an from March 3, 1826, total, \$2880.

Nathaniel Dodge, priv, N Y Militia Orange Co., N. Y. \$32 66 per year from March 4, 1831, total, \$81 65, 2½ years. Age 78.

Nathaniel B Dodge, priv, Mass Line Washington Co., Vt. \$8 per mo from April 22, 1818, total, \$515 40 Age 83 [d 20 Aug, 1823, age 83 y 5 mo, g s]

Nicholas Dodge, priv, N H Line. Kennebec Co., Me. \$8 per mo. from April 29, 1818, total, \$923 19; d. 10 Dec., 1827; b. 1752, age 75.

Paul Dodge, heut. Mass Line Lincoln Co., Me. \$20 per mo. from April 9, 1819, till dropped, Act May 1, 1820, total, \$210, d 20 Dec, 1820, age 65 [age 75]

Peter Dodge, priv, North Carolina Cont Line North Carolina \$8 per mo. from Sept 1, 1818, total, \$49 03 Age 75

Phineas Dodge, priv, Mass Continental Line. Genesee Co., N. Y. \$8 per mo from April 23, 1818, total, \$179 43; dropped, Act May 1, 1820, restored from March 4, 1831, at \$6 66 per mo, age not given

Reuben Dodge, priv, Conn Line Otsego Co., N. Y. \$8 per mo from Apr 20, 1818, total, \$176 96, dropped, Act May 1, 1820, from June 17, 1823, restored by Act March 1, 1823, total \$452 76, d March 4, 1828

Richard Dodge, musician, 2d Reg., N Y Line Montgomery Co., N. Y. Son of Samuel^t (Bl Island), p. 123 of T. D & Desc. \$7 33 per mo. from March 3, 1826, total, \$572 Jane Ann Frothingham, Jas. R and Wm J Dodge heirs and rep. He d. Sept. 2, 1832. [Correct per g. s. at Johnstown, N Y]

Robert Dodge, sergt., Mass Cent Line Hillsborough Co., N H \$8 per mo. from June 15, 1818, total, \$1173 06 Age 81.

Rufus Dodge, priv., Mass. Mil. Green Co., N. Y. \$6 33 per year from March 4, 1831, total not given Age 76

Samuel Dodge, priv., Mass Continental Line Essex Co., Mass \$8 per mo from April 10, 1818, susp. Act May 1, 1820, to June 2, 1824, total, \$1018 66, d 15 Feb., 1833, age 82.

Shadrach Dodge, priv., N H Line. Windsor Co., Vt. [Hartland, Vt] \$8 per mo from April 9, 1818, total, \$1526 92 Age 73

Simon Dodge, priv., Mass Cent. Line Hillsborough Co., N H \$8 per mo from April 11, 1818; total, \$1526 13 Age 73 [83]

Stephen Dodge, priv., 13 Reg U S Inf New York Co., N Y \$6 per mo from May 31, 1815, total, \$990 88 Act Military Establishment.

Thaddeus Dodge, priv., Mass Mil. Worcester Co., Mass \$2 50 per mo from March 4, 1831; total, \$90 Age 73

Thomas Dodge, priv., Mass Militia Essex Co., Mass \$2 50 per mo from March 4, 1831, total, \$90 Age 72

Thomas Dodge, musician, N H Line Onondaga Co., N Y \$8 per mo from April 15, 1818; total, \$133 32 Age 57

William Dodge, priv., Conn Line Jefferson Co., N. Y \$8 per mo from April 22, 1818, susp May 1, 1820, restored Jan'y 20, 1824, total, \$479 55 Age 71 See p 415 "D F"

William Dodge, priv., Mass Line Essex Co., Mass. \$8 per mo from April 1, 1818, total, \$561 80, d 15 Feb., 1824, age 69

William Dodge, 9th Reg Inf'y, d 10 Dec., 1813 Hillsborough Co., N H Heirs, Amos & William Dodge. \$4 per mo from 17 Feb., 1820, to 17 Feb., 1820, total, \$240. Act of 16 April, 1816, See 2

Zimmer Dodge, priv., 11 Reg Inf'y Orange Co., Vt., d in U. S service, 11 Nov., 1813, left heirs Lydia, Smith and James Dodge, who received 5 years' half pay in lieu of bounty land, \$4 per mo from 17 Feb., 1815, to 17 Feb., 1820, total, \$240.

DODGES IN THE REVOLUTION

FROM MASSACHUSETTS AND NEW HAMPSHIRE

Abel Dodge, 36 years, in 1779 of Rowley, Mass Records
Abel Dodge, Sept 28, 1776, to Nov 16, 1776, 15 Aug ,
1777, to 30 Nov., 1777. M Rec
Abel Dodge, of Wenham
Abimel Dodge, in Capt Abel Dinsmore's Co , 1777.
Abner Dodge, Beverly, Capt John Baker's Co.
Abraham Dodge, Ipswich, Capt
Abraham Dodge, Newburyport, 16 y , in 1779
Abraham Dodge, Wenham, 19 y , in 1779
Abraham Dodge, Capt. Noble's Co., Berkshire Co Reg ,
Sheffield, Capt John King's Co , 21 July to 15 Aug ,
1777
Amm Dodge, Ipswich, May, 1775.
Amm Dodge, Rowley. Enlisted for 3 years early in 1781.
Amm Dodge, Wenham, in 1777
Amos Dodge, Shelburne, age 20 in 1778, 10 July, 1777, to
12 Aug , and in 1778 and in 1781 & 2.
Amos Dodge, Capt John Dodge's Co
Andrew Dodge, Winchester, N. H.
Andrew Dodge, Woburn
Andrew Dodge, Salem.
Andrew Dodge, Wenham, Sergt Capt Richard Dodge's Co ,
30 Sept , 1777, to 7 Nov , 1777, at Cambridge
Antipas Dodge, Brookfield, 3 years or more
Antipas Dodge, Watertown, age 20, 1780; 3 years, 1777, 8
& 9.
Antipas Dodge, Goffstown, N H.
Asa Dodge, Sutton Several enlistments
Asahel Dodge Prob b. 1756, d Aug , 1827 Had son,
Abraham, b 1780 Berkshir Co , 1777 & 1780, under
Maj Rossiter, 1777, & Col Rossiter, 1780
Barnabas Dodge, Gloucester, captain
Barnard Dodge, Ipswich
Bartholomew Dodge, Wenham, 3 years
Benjamin Dodge, New Boston, N H
Benjamin Dodge, Wakefield, N H
Benjamin Dodge, Danvers' In 1777, '78 & '79 Under
Captains Asa Prince, Miles Greenwood, Jos Jones
Bezaleel Dodge, under Capt Gideon Parker 5 Jan , 1776
to April, 1776
Billy Dodge, ffel, Wenham

Brewer Dodge Capt Carlister Co
 Caleb Dodge, N Beverly, Capt at Lexington Alarm
 April 19, 1775. Had 8 Dodges in his Co
 Chailes Dodge, Beverly, North Parish
 Caleb Dodge (Belchertown), private, Capt Samuel Cook's
 Co, 1777
 Cornelius Dodge, N Beverly.
 Cornelius Dodge, Ipswich.
 Daniel Dodge, Dudley, June 26, 1778, to Jan 1, '79
 Daniel Dodge, Ipswich, David Laws' Co, Sept. 30, 1777, to
 Nov 7; 40 days.
 Daniel Dodge, Palmer, Lexington Alarm
 Daniel Dodge, Topsfield, 2 days Sworn to 1776 In Capt
 Robert Dodge's Co.
 Daniel Dodge In Capt S. Healy's Co in 1779. 2 mos,
 6 ds, and Capt Alton's Co in 1780, 3 mos, 11 ds
 David Dodge, Dudley, Capt Carter's Co
 David Dodge, Londonderry, N. H., 1781, served 5 mos
 D Wm Dodge, N Beverly
 Ebenezer Dodge, Dudley, 1775 and 1777.
 Ebenezer Dodge, Ipswich, 1777, 4 mos Seigt.
 Edward Dodge, Beverly
 Eli Dodge, Lunenburg
 Elijah Dodge Peter Porter's Co, 1776.
 Elijah Dodge of Winchester, N H
 Elijah Dodge, Lee, Berkshire Co, 1781
 Elisha Dodge, Beverly & New Boston, N. H
 Elisha Dodge, Rowley
 Enos Dodge, stationed at Gloucester, Mass, 1776
 Ephraim Dodge, Haverhill, Mass (Chase's history)
 Francis Dodge, Danvers 3 mos 9 ds in 1777, also 1778
 Francis Dodge, Gageborough, now Windsor
 Francis Dodge, Ipswich, "Bing Stark," 1780
 George Dodge
 Grover Dodge, Ipswich, Seigt
 Gideon Dodge, New Boston
 Gideon Dodge, New Boston & Society Land
 Isaac Dodge, Groton
 Isaac Dodge, Sutton
 Isaac Dodge, Ipswich, Lt Col, Militia, 1776.
 Isaac Dodge, Charlton or Sutton.
 Israel Dodge, Ipswich, Hamlet Seaman
 Israel Dodge, Wenham
 Israel Andrews Dodge, Wenham
 Jacob Dodge, N Beverly, Lex Alarm.
 Jacob Dodge, New Boston, N H
 Jacob Dodge, Wenham, 2 days
 James Dodge, Beverly, 2 days
 James Dodge, Derry or Chester, N H

James Dodge, Groton, killed or taken pris. 17 June, 1775
James Dodge, Windsor, 1779
Jeremiah Dodge, Rowley.
Jesse Dodge, Manchester, 3 ds. Lex. Alarm, 1776-7-8
Job Dodge, Littleton
John Dodge, Beverly, 2 ds Lex Alarm
John Dodge, Brookfield, Corp, Capt Harwood's Co
Enlisted May 1, 1775, for 8 mos
John Dodge, Danvers 2 days Lex Alarm See Lieut.
John Dodge, Dracut.
John Dodge, Dudley, 1775, 8 mos, 1776, 8
John Dodge, New Marlboro
John Dodge, Wenham, 1775, 8 mos 3 years.
John Dodge, Fitzwilliam, N H, 1777 for 3 years.
John Dodge, Wenham, Captain
John Dodge, Haverhill, N H., age 33 in 1775
John P. Dodge, prob Lunenburg 1781, Capt. J. Pearson's Co
John T Dodge, Capt Richard Dodge's Co.
Jonah Dodge, Nath Fales Co, 1779
Jonathan Dodge, N. Beverly, 2 days
Jonathan Dodge, Ipswich
Joseph Dodge, Ipswich, Capt Richard Dodge's Co in 1775
Joseph Dodge, Machias, now Me, 1777, Sergt.
Joseph Dodge, Newburyport, 1777, 2 mos 9 ds. Capt
Moses Newell's Co.
Joseph Dodge, Shirley, Corp Lex Alarm, 5 ds
Joseph Dodge, Stoddard, N. H., 1775, 8 mos
Joseph Dodge, Jr, Stoddard, N H
Joseph Dodge, Boston, 1779, Comi Sloop Maria
Joshua Dodge, Beverly, 1775, 2 ds
Joshua Dodge, Jr, Brookfield
Joshua Dodge, Danvers, Lex Alarm
Josiah Dodge, Littleton.
Josiah Dodge, prob of Machias, Sergt, Capt Jabez Wells'
Co
Levi Dodge, Lunenburg, Lieut.
Luke Dodge
Malachi Dodge, New Boston, N. H.
Mark Dodge, Dudley, Corporal & Sergeant
Mark Dodge, Beverly.
Mial Dodge, Ipswich
Moses Dodge, Brookfield
Moses Dodge, Manchester
Moses Dodge, prob Charlton, Capt Sam Lamb's Co,
1778 in Capt Alton's Co, Col J Rand's Reg, 1780.
Nathan Dodge. Abel Mason's Co, 1777.
Nathaniel Dodge, Beverly Lex Alarm, 2 ds
Nathaniel Dodge, Belchertown, age 18, 1778

Nathaniel Dodge, Brookfield, 1779
 Nathaniel Brown Dodge, Winchester, N H, Pensioner.
 Nathan Dodge, Dudley & Chesterfield, N H, 1780
 Nehemiah Dodge, Beverly & New Boston, N H, 1777
 Nehemiah Dodge, Ipswich, Lex Alarm, Sergt
 Nicholas Dodge, Wenham
 Nicholas Dodge, Dunbarton, N H.
 Noah Dodge, Lunenburg, Lex Alarm.
 Noah Dodge, Dudley, Nov, 1776
 Noah Dodge, Oxford, age 18, in 1780
 Noah Dodge, New Boston, N H
 Paul Dodge, Ipswich, Captain
 Peter Dodge, Shelburne, ago 23, 1780
 Phineas Dodge, Rowley
 Phineas Dodge, Tyringham, age 16, 1781
 Reuben Dodge, Brookfield, Corporal & Sergt
 Rice Dodge, Beverly
 Richard Dodge, Wenham, Capt
 Richard Dodge
 Robert Dodge
 Robert Dodge, Ipswich Hamlet, Captain
 Rufus Dodge, Windsor
 Samuel Dodge, Beverly
 Samuel Dodge, Woburn
 Samuel Dodge, of Londonderry, N H.
 Samuel Dodge, Amherst, N H.
 Sewell Dodge, Lunenburg
 Simeon Dodge, Beverly.
 Simon Dodge, Wenham
 Shadrach Dodge, Westmoreland, N H
 Solomon Dodge of Peterborough, N H.
 Solomon Dodge, Topsheld
 Solomon Dodge, Ipswich, May, 1776
 Solomon Dodge, Capt Asa Prince's Co, 1777
 Thaddeus Dodge, Brookfield.
 Thomas Dodge, Brookfield, for 3 years from 15 March, '77
 Thomas Dodge, Dudley
 Thomas Dodge, Ipswich
 Thomas Dodge, in Capt. Coburn's Co., Col Alden's Reg,
 for 8 mos, mustered May 21, 1777 Worcester Co.
 Thomas Dodge, Wenham, Brigantine Fanny, 1780
 Thomas Dodge, Aekwoith, N H, ago 15, Feb., 1778
 William Dodge, Boston, fifer, 1777 to 1780
 William Dodge, Beverly, Sergt, Abraham Tuckerman's Co,
 enlisted Feb. 13, 1777, for 3 years
 William Dodge, Danvers
 William Dodge, Ipswich, Lex Alarm
 William Dodge, Ipswich
 William Dodge, Wenham, Lex Alarm.

William Dodge, Winchester, N H
 William Dodge, Capt Sam Huse's Co, musician, 1778
 William Dodge, Capt John Dodge's Co.
 William Dodge, Beverly, Capt Hutchinson's Co
 Zebulon Dodge, Lunenburg, mason, 1779, 1 yr
 Winthrop Dodge, Capt. Jones' Co, 1779
 Zachariah Dodge, Beverly
 Zadok Dodge, Fitzwilliam, N H, in Capt Clay's Co., 1777;
 Capt Macy's Co, 22 May, '75, to Aug 1, '75, Srgt
 1780.

FROM RHODE ISLAND, CONNECTICUT AND NEW YORK

Alexander Dodge, private, 3d Reg N. Y. Line
 Benjamin Dodge, of Lyme, pensioner, residing in Cortland Co.,
 N Y, in 1818
 Daniel Dodge, of Colchester, Ct, in 1775, Lex Alarm, 22 d
 Daniel Dodge, of Lyme, Ct, May 11 to Dec 11, 1775
 Daniel Dodge, East Haddam, Corp'l, 1 Jan, '77, to 4 Aug, 1779
 Edward Dodge, Norwich, Ct, Aug. 29 to Oct 23, 1777
 Elihu Dodge, New London, Ct, 29 June to Dec 31, 1781
 Elihu Dodge, Corp'l, Col Latimer's Reg, 24 Aug. to 30 Oct, '77
 Elihu Dodge, Corp l, Mass., pensioner
 Henry Dodge, Dutchess Co, N Y, June & July, 1775, 5th Reg
 Henry Dodge, 8th Srgt, 26 June, 1776
 Henry Dodge, 1st Lieut, 26 June, 1776, and in 1777
 Ir Dodge, Wallingford, New Haven Co, Ct, Capt Bunnell's
 Co, 1776
 Isaac Dodge, Windham, Srgt, Lexington Alarm, 10 ds
 Isaac Dodge, carpenter, city of N Y, 1775, went to Lake George.
 Israel Dodge, of Lyme, Ct, enlisted 6 Aug, 1777; deserted 14
 June, 1780
 Israel Dodge, Cheshire, Ct, 1781.
 J Dodge, Commander schooner Sally, 2 swivels, 10 men
 James Dodge, Woodstock, Ct, enl 23 Feb, 1778, died 21
 Sept., '78.
 James Dodge, Middletown, Ct, enl 8 May, 1777, for 3 years,
 des 12 Nov, '77
 Jarvis Dodge, Grafton, Ct, "Matross," Capt Latham's Artillery
 Co, 1 May, 1780, to 1 May, 1781
 Jeremiah Dodge, New London, Ct, 4 July, 1775, to Dec. 10,
 1775
 John Dodge, Capt Jones' Co, Col Latimer's Reg, Saratoga, 24
 Aug. to 30 Oct, 1777.
 Joseph Dodge, Wethersfield, Ct, Lex Alarm, 6 days
 Josiah Dodge, under Gen Sullivan at Newport, 3 Aug. to 13
 Sept, 1778
 Joshua Dodge, Norwich

Lucretia Dodge, Salem, Ct , pensioner, 80 years old, 1840
Nathan Dodge, Colchester, Ct , 6 May to 28 Oct , 1775
Nathan Dodge, Ashford, Ct , 9 May, 1777, to his death, 20
May, '78
Nathaniel Dodge, in Lieut Morris' Co , at N Y , 1776, 11th Reg.
Militia
Noah Dodge, Kilkenny, Ct , Militia, 1781, at West Point
Reuben Dodge, Conn Line, 1781, May 1 to Dec. 31 Pensioner,
1818
Richard Dodge, fifer, 6 June, 1770
Samuel Dodge, Jr , Lieut , 2nd Reg N Y. Line, 1776
Samuel Dodge, Ensign, 2nd Reg N Y Line, 1776
Samuel Dodge, Jr., Private, 4th Reg N. Y Line.
Stephen Dodge, Private, 4th Reg N Y Line
Stephen Dodge, Ct , 6th Troop Dragoons, 9 May, '77, deserted.
Stephen Dodge, Ct , Ensign 1st Battalion, 1776, Lieut from
Kent, 1781
Seth Dodge, Stratford, Ct , Capt Walker's Co , from 1 May to
31 Dec , 1781
William Dodge, Mansfield, Ct., 1775.

INDIVIDUAL AND FAMILY NAMES

BY THE REV. WILLIAM COGSWELL, D. D.

"WHAT'S IN A NAME?"

Imago animi, uestis, ueste, Nomen est —Puteanus

Individual Names, or Names of Individuals, were given for the distinction of persons, one from another, as Adam, Eve, Noah, Abraham, Sarah, Paul and John. Such names have always been in use, and, at the present day, are generally termed Christian or baptismal names. They were adopted originally, to a great extent, from the consideration of their signification. As an illustration of this remark, we present the following names — First, of men: namely, Adam — earthly, taken out of the earth; Abel — just; Alexander — helper of men, Andrew — manful, Benjamin — son of the right hand, Caleb — hearty, Chrysostom — golden mouth; Constantine — firm, Daniel — judgment of God, David — beloved; Edmund — happy, Edwin — happy victor; Edward — happy keeper, Ellis, (corruptly for Elias) — Lord God; Erasmus — amiable; Francis — free; Frederick — rich peace, Gabriel — man of God, George — husbandman; Godfrey — God's peace; Goodrich — rich in God; Hector — defender, Humphrey — house peace, Jerome — holy name; Isaac — laughter, Israel — prevailing in the Lord, John — gracious; Joseph — increase of the Lord; Leonard — lion-hearted, Luke — luminous; Matthew — reward; Moses — drawn forth, Nathaniel — the gift of God, Neale — blackish, Nicholas — conqueror, Oswald — steward, Paul — wonderful, Philippe — lover of horses, Robert — famous in counsel; Roger — quiet, Reuben — vision of the sun, Seaborn — born upon the sea; Sebastian — majestic; Sylvanus — woodman, Stephen — a crown; Theophilus — lover of God, Thomas — a twin; Vincent — victorious; William — a defence of many, Wilfred — much peace; Zachariah — the memory of the Lord. Secondly, of women namely, Abigail — the father's joy, Alice — noble, Adelina — descending from nobles; Barbara — strange, Catharine — chaste; Clara — bright, Dorcas — a doe-buck; Eleanor — pitiful; Eve — giving life, Florence — flourishing, Joanna — grace of the Lord, Judith — praising; Lucia — lightsome; Mary — exalted; Margaret — precious; Priscilla — ancient, Rosamund — rose of the world; Susanna — lily; Sophia — wisdom, Theodosia — God's gift, Ursula — little bear. Thus, Christian names were originally given as expressive of some circumstance of birth, personal quality possessed, good desired by parents, or some other reason. Much importance was attached to the name as indicating the fortune of the child. Hence the proverb, "*Bonum nomen, bonum omen*."

Family names were given for the purpose of particularizing families. They are a sort of hereditary distinction, and are called by the French and English, surnames, because added to Christian or baptismal names. In the early state of society among the Jews, Egyptians, Persians, Greeks, Romans, Germans, Gauls, Britons, indeed among every nation, no individual had more than one name, but in a more advanced or refined period, an additional name was given, in order to mark the different families to which individuals belonged, as well as to distinguish members of the same family from each other. Among the Greeks a few families at Athens and Sparta had family names. When the league was established between the Romans and the Sabines, to confirm which it was covenanted that the Romans should add Sabine names to theirs, and that the Sabines should add Roman names to theirs. These were termed *nomina Gentilitia, et cognomina*, as their previous names were termed *praenomina*. Commonly among the Romans, each person had three names, namely, a proper name (*praenomen*, which distinguished the individual,) the name of the clan (*nomen*) and the family name, (*cognomen*). Sometimes also a surname was added, which was given on account of some distinguished exploit or remarkable event. The *praenomen* was placed first, and usually written with one or two letters, as *M* for *Marius*, *Q* for *Quintus*, *Cn* for *Cneius*. Then followed the *nomen*, as *Fabius*, *Julius* (from the clan (*gens*), Fabian, Julian.) Lastly came the *cognomen*, as *Cicero*, *Scipio*. In the name *M Tullius Cicero*, *M* is the *praenomen*, which distinguishes him from his brother *Quintus Tullius*, the *nomen* which distinguishes the clan, (*gens*,) and *Cicero*, the *cognomen*, which shows his family. An instance of a surname, (*cognomen*), is *Africanus*, added to *Scipio*; as *Publius Cornelius Scipio Africanus*.

The Hebrews in their genealogies, instead of surnames, used the name of the father with *Ben*, which signifies son, as *Melchi Ben Addi*; *Addi Ben Cosam*, *Cosam Ben Elmadam*;—that is, Melchi, son of Addi, Addi, son of Cosam, Cosam son of Elmadam. A similar practice prevailed among our English ancestors, as *Ceonred Ceolwalding*, *Ceolwald Cuthing*, *Cuth Cuthwinning*,—that is, Ceonred, son of Ceolwald, Ceolwald, son of Cuth, Cuth, son of Cuthwin, the termination or suffix, *ing*, meaning son or offspring. In the same sense, the Welsh Britons used *Ap*, (son,) as *Ap Owen*; *Owen*, *Ap Harry*; *Harry*, *Ap Rhese*—that is, son of Owen; Owen, son of Harry; Harry, son of Rhese. The same may be said with regard to the Scotch in the use of *Mac*, (son,) as *Donald Mac Wharter*, *Wharter Mac Dowell*, *Dowell Mac Clelland*,—that is, Donald, son of Wharter, Wharter, son of Dowell; Dowell, son of Clelland. With the Irish, the expression for son is *Oy* or *O'*; as, *O'Neal*; *Neal*, *O'Riley*, *Riley*, *O'Brien*, *Brien*, *O'Connell*; *Connell*, *O'Haria*;—that is, son of Neal; Neal, son of Riley; Riley, son of Brien, Brien, son of Connell, Connell, son of Haria. In like manner, the old Normans in their surnames

used *Fitz*, a corruption for *Fitz*, (son.) as *John, Fitz Robert; Robert, Fitz William, William, Fitz Hugh, Hugh, Fitz Gerald; Gerald, Fitz Herbert, Heribert, Fitz Roy*

Surnames began to be used by the French nation about the commencement of the eleventh century,* and by the English nation about the time of *William, the Conqueror*, in 1066, when the Conquest was achieved, or, as some suppose, as early as *Edward the Confessor*, who began his reign in 1041. It is certain that the occasional use of surnames in England dates beyond the ingress of the Normans. But before the Conquest it was usual for persons to subscribe to deeds and all legal instruments, with a cross and a single name, without a surname, in the following manner + *Ego Eadredus confirmam, + Ego Edmundus corroboram; + Ego Sigarus conclusi*. In the authentic record of the Exchequer in England, called the *Doomsday Book*, surnames are first found in public records in established order. The Scotch date the use of surnames about the time the English do, but it is not certain that they are correct in doing it. In England these names were introduced gradually. They were first assumed by the people of the "better sort," generally, who took the names of their estates, and it was not until the reign of *Edward II.*, (1307,) that they were "settled among the common people fully." In Germany and some kindred nations, family names were little used by the commoners before the fourteenth century. The most current opinion is, that surnames can scarcely be said to have been permanently settled before the era of the Reformation, in the sixteenth century †.

The origin of surnames is various. The greatest number, probably, are derived from towns, villages, seats or patrimonial possessions. The most ancient, says the learned *Camden*, are from places in Normandy, and countries adjoining it. All names having the French *De, Du, Des, De la* prefixed, or beginning or ending with *Font, Fane, Bean, Saint, Mont, Bois, Aux*, are of this description. The names of *Warren, Mortimer, Percy, Devereaux, Harecourt, Tracy, Montfort, and Cawley* are derived from places in Normandy. Indeed, there is scarcely a village in that country which has not given a name to some family in England. From places in France are derived the names of *Courtney, Bollen, Paris, Corby, Bohun, Saint George, Saint Andrew, Cressy, Lyons, Loring,‡ and Beaumont*. Nearly all

* *Ducange* says the use of surnames in France began about the year 987 when the barons adopted the practice of designating themselves by their estates.

† *Archæologia*, Vol. XVIII., p. 108.

‡ The name of *Loring*, though not found in the Roll of *Battel Abbey*, by *Fox*, is found in *Leland's* copy of the Roll, to which *Lower* in his *Essays on English Surnames*, says, "The preference ought unquestionably to be conceded." The name *Loring* is derived from *Lorraine*, a province in France.

the towns, villages and hamlets, also, in England and Scotland, have given names to families, as Murray, Clifford, Stafford, Gordon, Douglass, Heydon, Barkley, Leigh, Hastings, Hamleton, Booths, Clinton, Cotton, Hume, Stanhope, Sydenham, Arlington, Whitney, Wentworth, Fanshaw, Cane, Hartshorne, Gifford, Bassett, Howard, Talbot, Lovell, Tirell, Blunt, and Bissett. Most of the families in Cornwall have names, a constituent part of which is contained in the following distich.

"By Tie, Ros, Pol, Lan, Caei and Pen,*
You may know the most Cornish men."

All names, which in England had *Of* set before them, which in Cheshire and the North was contracted into *A*, as Thomas a Dutton, John a Standish, Adam a Kirby, or which in Latin had *De* prefixed, were derived from places. The same may be said to a considerable extent, of those names which had *Le* before them. Under the head of local names may be placed also such as Hill, Wood, Field, Pool, Pond.

Next to local names or those derived from places, the most numerous are those derived from trades or professions, as Archer, Brewer, Brazier, Baker, Carpenter, Goldsmith, Cutter, Fisher, Taylor, Potter, Smith, Saddler, Painter, Webster, Wheeler, Wight, Wheelwright, Mason, Gardner, Turner.

Some names have been assumed from office, as Chamberlain, Cooke, Marshall, Sergeant, Foster, Fowler, Page, Butler, Clarke, Proctor, Abbot, Bishop, Priest, Dean.

Names have been taken from titles of honor, dignity, or estate, as King, Prince, Lord, Baron, Knight, Squire.

Names also have been derived from bodily or mental qualities, as Goodman, Wise, Proud, Strong, Armstrong, Long, Low, Short, Little.

Periods of life have given rise to names, as Old, Young, Child, Baby.

Some names have been derived from parts of the body, as Head, Whitehead, Legge, Foot, Arm, Heart, and others from the color of complexion or dress, as White, Black, Brown, Green, and others again from fruits and flowers, as Pear, Peach, Lilly, Rose.

Many names are derived from beasts, as Lamb, Lyon, Bear, Buck, Fox, Wolf, Hog, Roe, Badger, Hind, Hare, others from birds, as Dove, Lark, Nightingale, Swallow, Peacock, Sparrow, Swan, Woodcock, Crow, Wren, Parrott, and others from fishes, as Pike, Crab, Bass, Salmon, Haddock.

A considerable number of surnames have originated from Christian names, as Francis, Leonard, Herbert, Giles, Lewis, Humphrey, James, Jacob, Daniel, Thomas, Anthony, Alexander.

The names of Corbet, Goodwin, Goodrich, Fabyan, Hervey, Howard, Osbun, Payne, Seale, Star, Swain, Wade, Warner,

* These words signify in order a town, a heath, a pool, a church, a castle, a promontory.

Hamlin, Talbot, and Maynard were formerly christian names, and in use about the time of William the Conqueror.

Many surnames are formed by the addition of *son* to a christian name, as Williamson, Robertson, Richardson, Johnson

Nicknames or nursenames have, in process of time, become family names as Bill, or Billy, for William, Dick, or Dickey, for Richard

We might proceed to give other specimens of the origin of names, but our limits will not permit us to enlarge. A sufficient number has been presented to show that it is almost indefinitely various. It is computed that there are between twenty and thirty thousand surnames in England alone. Their origin, too, is often curious. Persons fond of the study of individual or family nomenclature will be entertained and instructed with the perusal of Camden's British Remains, Lowe's on English Surnames, Chambers' and Brande's Dictionaries, and the different Encyclopaedias on this subject, to which we have been greatly indebted in preparing this piece — *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*.

ORIGIN OF THE NAMES OF THE DAYS OF THE WEEK AND OF THE NAMES OF THE MONTHS

SUNDAY, the first day of the week, now generally termed Sabbath day, was called *Sun's day*, being a day anciently dedicated to the *Sun*.

MONDAY, a compound word of *Moon* and *day*; a day formerly sacred to that planet.

TUESDAY, is from *Tuesdaeg*, the name of a deity, that presided over combats and litigation; hence Tuesday is Court day, assize day, the day for combat or commencing litigation.

WEDNESDAY, anciently *Wodin's day*, from *Wodin*, a deity among the northern nations of Europe.

THURSDAY, from *Thor's day*, the day consecrated to *Thor*, the god of thunder.

FRIDAY, from *Friga's day*; a day consecrated to *Friga*, the Venus of the north.

SATURDAY, from *Saturn's day*, a day devoted to *Saturn*, one of the most ancient of the heathen gods, the reputed son of *Celus* and *Terra*, (Heaven and Earth,) and father of *Jupiter*.

Instead of these names, the early settlers of New England used the words, first, second, third, fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh, to denote the several successive days of the week, and the like words, up to the twelfth, to designate the several months in the year, but, when *writing*, they more frequently made use of Arabic numerals, from 1 to 12, to designate the months; "because they would avoid all memory of heathenish and Idol's names."

At the foundation of Rome, about 750 years before the Christian era, the year consisted of ten months, and of them March was accounted the first month in the year. Two others, January and February, were subsequently added by Numa Pompilius, whereby the year consisted of twelve months, January being the eleventh and February the twelfth and last month in the year; the length of which was established by Julius Caesar, who appointed it to consist of 365 days and 6 hours, which 6 hours made one day in four years; and that day every fourth year, added to the number of days in February, makes that year to consist of 366 days, and is called leap year, on account of its leaping forward one day.

He also placed January at the Winter solstice, followed by February, whereby January became the first month, March, the third, and December the twelfth and last month in the year. This is called the Julian Calendar.

JANUARY is from the Latin, *Januarius*, so called from *Janus*, an ancient Italian King, who was deified after his death. A Temple, and in it a Statue, was erected in honor of him, the latter represented him with two faces, looking in opposite directions, upon the *past* and upon the *future*. January being the boundary month between successive years, the one face was towards the returning, the other towards the coming year. Hence the expression “*Janus-faced*,” now used as a term of reproach.

FEBRUARY is from the Latin, *Februo*, to purify by sacrifice, and thus signified the month of purification.

MARCH, from the Latin, *Martius*, Mars, the god of war.

APRIL, from the Latin, *Aprilis*, opening, open, because in this month all things are, as it were, opened and budded.

MAY, from the goddess *Maia*, wife of *Jupiter* and the mother of *Mercury*, to her sacrifices were offered on the *first* day of the month. At this late period *flowers are sacrificed on that day*, if not to her.

JUNE, from *Juno*, the queen of the goddesses, and patroness of marriage and wedded life.

JULY, from *Julius*, the surname of *CAIUS CAESAR*, the Dictator, who was born in this month. **MARC ANTHONY** first gave this month the name of *July*, previously it was called *Quintilis*, signifying the fifth month in the year according to the old Roman calendar.

AUGUST was so called in honor of the Emperor, *OCTAVIUS AUGUSTUS*, who entered upon his first consulate in this month, previous to which it was called *Sertihis*, six, the sixth month from March.

SEPTEMBER, from the Latin, *septem*, seven, the seventh month.

OCTOBER, from the Latin, *octo*, eight, the eighth month of the primitive Roman year.

NOVEMBER, from the Latin, *nove*, nine, the ninth month, and **DECEMBER** also from the Latin, *decem*, ten, the tenth and last month in the year of the early Romans.

OLD AND NEW STYLE

STYLE, in Chronology, is the method of computing time according to the Julian and Gregorian calendar. The former is called old, and the latter, new style.

The Julian calendar was found to be erroneous as it contained more than eleven minutes in a year too much. This excess amounted to *ten* days in 1582, in which year Pope Gregory XIII, corrected that calendar, and, to bring the vernal equinox, which happened on the ninth of March in that year, to the twenty-first of that month in future years, and as it occurred in 325, directed that the year 1582 should consist of 365 days only, and that *ten* days be abated between the *fourth* and *fifteenth* of October in that year; and furthermore, to preserve future regularity in the seasons, he ordered that no year ending a century should be leap year, excepting each four hundredth year, whereby *three* days are abated in every four hundred years, three days being nearly equal to eleven minutes for every year in that period.

By each four hundredth year is meant the closing year of that number of centuries, that can be divided by 400 without a remainder. Such are leap years of 366 days; when there is a remainder, they are common years, or years of 365 days. Thus 1600, 2000, and 2400 are leap years, while 1700, 1800, and 1900, are common years, and all other years in a century, which can be divided by 4 without a remainder, are also leap years, as 1804, 1808, 1812, &c.

This calendar was soon adopted in most countries, but for a time rejected by our Protestant ancestors, on account of its pagan and popish origin.

At length, by an Act of Parliament, in 1751, it was adopted in England, and thereby extended to her colonies.

That Act provided for regulating the commencement of the year, abated eleven days of September, 1751, the *third* to be accounted the *fifteenth*, and the year to commence on the first day of January, 1752.

The difference between old and new style, was, previous to 1700, *ten* days only, but as that year contained only 365 days, by the Gregorian calendar, instead of 366, as by the Julian, it became, after 1700, eleven days, and another being lost by the omission of leap year in 1800, the difference now is *twelve* days.

Previous to 1752, two methods of commencing the year prevailed in England; the *Ecclesiastical*, as also the *Legal* year



RUSSELL COOPER



MRS. ARTHUR COOPER, MUMMER



MR. COOPER



MRS. COOPER

commenced on the *twenty-fifth* of *March*, and the *Historical* year on the *first* of *January*.

This two-fold practice of beginning the year led to double dating the year, between the first of January and the twenty-fifth of March, as, for instance, 10th of Feb., 1725-6. These figures denote, the 4 first, the *Ecclesiastical* and *Legal* year, beginning in March, while the fifth, or suffix 6, denotes the *Historical* year.

These months were frequently written in Arabic numbers, instead of being expressed by their names, and preceded by the number of the days in the month. This practice ceased in 1752, when the year for all purposes was made to begin on the first day of January.

DODGE FAMILY OF BEVERLY, MASS.

The Dodge family, of Beverly, has found a very able historian in Mr Joseph T Dodge, of Madison, Wis, who has published a genealogy of the family comprised in two volumes. We are indebted to Mr Dodge for the matter contained in this appendix, which relates to the Dodge family in general, and we have also been kindly permitted by him to use the following account, which appears in his work.

In the course of the researches for the Dodge genealogy only two main branches of the Dodge family have been found, one descended from William or Richard, of Beverly, Mass., and the other from Tristram Dodge. No connection has yet been discovered between the two branches except the identity of some of the names.

At the time of the meeting of the Dodge Family at Salem, in 1879, it was supposed by the author of the call that all the Dodges in the United States were descended from either William or his brother Richard, but his later investigations led him to abandon that opinion and to consider himself and a large body of others as descended from Tristram Dodge.

Progress has also been made since the Salem meeting in learning the precise locality from which William and Richard emigrated. From papers left by the late Capt Fred L Dodge, and now in the possession of the New Eng. Historic Genealogical Society at Boston, it appears that in 1881 an examination was made of the parish register of East Coker, Somersetshire Eng., with the result of finding the births of the children of Richard and of his brother, Michael, which will be shown later in a proper place. It was also learned that Richard Dodge in 1633 was duly admitted tenant, by entry-hold, of lands in Helyar manor, East Coker, that the manor of East Coker came into possession of a Devonshire family named Helyar, about 1616, and that said family still resided there, that Richard Dodge went to East Coker from St Badeaux, Devonshire, about 4 miles from Plymouth, about the year 1616. Close examination of the parish register of East Coker did not show the name of William Dodge, brother of Richard.

In Vol 44, p 297 of the N Eng. Hist and Genealogic Register for 1890, in Genealogical Gleanings in England, by Henry F Waters, A.M., is found the following abstract of the will of "John Dodge of Middlechinnock, [Eng] 2 April, 1635, proved 15 October, 1635. To be buried in church-yard there. To the church ten shillings. The same to the poor of the parish. To the minister for preaching funeral sermon, ten shillings. Wife Margery shall

hold and enjoy one tenement in the parish of Halstocke, Co Dorset, containing by estimation ten acres more or less, during her life natural if my sons Michael and William shall happen so long to live To Wife Margery forty pounds and the bed that I now have and the bedstead and all things belonging thereto. I give and bequeath unto her so much of my other household stuff as shall amount to four pounds, of such kinds as she shall think most needful and useful for her Item I give and bequeath unto my son William forty pounds more over and above that portion which I have already given him To my son Richard one sheep and to take his choice in my whole flock, and to John the son of the said Richard forty shillings To Mary my daughter twenty shillings and to her son John forty shillings And my will is that all these goods shall be delivered half a year after my decease

Item All the rest of my goods unmentioned I give and bequeath unto my son Michael whom I make and ordain the executor of this my last will and testament

Witnesses, Geo Parsons, clerk, William Dodge, William Templeman. (*Sadler, 101*)

[Chinnock and Coker are neighboring parishes in the extreme south part of Somerset Co and Halstock, Dorset Co, is just over the line south of the above parishes]

If William Dodge, one of the above witnesses was not William the emigrant then his relationship is at present unknown Tradition says William returned to England and was married

From Hubbard's Narrative in Young's Chronicles of Massachusetts Bay, it appears that Rev John White, of Dorchester, Dorsetshire, being grieved in 1626 at the failure of the first company, wrote to Mr Roger Conant

"Not to desert the business faithfully promising that if himself with three others, viz John Woodbury, John Balch and Peter Palfrey would stay at Naumkeag [Salem] and give timely notice thereof he would provide a patent for them and likewise send them whatever they should want for either men or provision or goods wherewith to trade with the Indians" Answer was returned that they would all stay on those terms.

The delay in receiving returns was so great that the last three repented of their engagement and were on the point of going to Virginia with Mr Lyford Mr Conant's sublime resolution to remain alone, finally prevailed with the others to remain with him They then (1627) sent John Woodbury back to England "to procure necessaries for a plantation" Gov Endicott was sent over in the summer of 1628, arriving in September and making the colony to consist of about 100, including the new comers His prosperous journey, safe arrival and good report, caused a large increase, and the Massachusetts company in 1629 sent over about 300 more, "most servants" In the second general letter of instructions to Gov. Endicott and his council, dated London,

28 May, 1629, the secretary states that Mr. White [Rev. John] desired the following to be recommended to your care, viz. .

"That you would show all lawful favor and respect unto the planters that come over in the Lion's Whelp, out of the counties of Dorset and Somerset, that you would appoint unto William Dodge, a skilful and painful husbandman the charge of a team of horses, to appoint Hugh Tilly and William Edes for servants to Sir Richard Saltonstall, to give approbation and furtherance to Francis Webb in setting up his saw mill [Webb had subscribed £50, and was, therefore, one of the "adventurers"], and to take notice that all other persons sent over by Mr. White are servants of the company,"

The Talbot, a vessel of 300 tons, and the "Lion's Whelp, a neat and nimble ship of 120 tons," having taken on then supplies while lying in the Thames left Gravesend, 25 April, 1629, and reached Yarmouth, on the Isle of Wight on the 8th of May. Rev. Francis Higginson, who was on the Talbot, kept a journal of the voyage, which has been preserved. According to his journal the Lion's Whelp had on board "over 40 planters specially from Dorchester and other places thereabouts," many mariners, 8 pieces of ordnance, provision and four goats. Both vessels sailed from Yarmouth May 11th, 1629, and arrived at Salem 29 June.

From the above we have the origin and arrival of the first of the name of Dodge in America.

William settled in that part now called Beverly, but, until 1668, a part of Salem and known as Bass River-side, being separated from Salem proper by the Bay. Tradition says that he was tall, with black hair and dark complexion, and that he returned to Lancashire (*doubtful*) where he married, and returned to Salem with his brothers, Richard and John. Tradition is not distinguished for accuracy, and in this case it is possible that he returned to England to be married, but we find no trace of Richard in Salem till 1638, and the John of tradition is undoubtedly John the son of Richard, born in 1631, who, of course, came with his father.

William Dodge became "freeman" 17th April, 1637, and received a grant of 60 acres of land next to John Woodbury's, 31st September, 1637. He bought for £40, 28th July, 1644, 200 acres, "late the property of Peter Palfiy," near the head of Bass River, being a part of the Old Planters' tract, which, on the 25th January, 1635, the town of Salem granted to Peter Palfiy, John Balch, William Trask, John Woodberry and Roger Conant, 200 acres each, the whole being 124 rods by about 1,290. These grantees were all settlers before Gov. Endicott's arrival, and hence were called Old Planters.

The fact that William Dodge came to Salem nine years earlier than Richard gave him more prominence in the community, but the same fact implies a greater degree of enterprise, if not ability, than was shown by the act of following where another had led the way. Hence, William has sometimes been called the father of all the Dodges. The records however, indicate that the descendants

of Richard Dodge are much more numerous than those of William, as might be expected, since the latter left but two sons while Richard left five.

Richard for a short time lived on land belonging to his brother. He was received as an inhabitant 29th October, 1638, was granted by the town of Salem, 12th November, 1638, ten acres of land, and 26th of November, 1638, the undivided half of eighty acres more, the other half being granted to his brother William. This last tract was on the east end of Conant's, John Woodberry's and John Balch's farms, whereof twelve acres were meadow. The 3d of December, 1641, the town granted to Richard forty acres more, making ninety in all. He was received into the church at Salem, 5th May, 1644. In 1667 he was one of the founders of the First Church, now of Beverly. Richard died in Beverly 15th June 1671, leaving a will, by which it appears he left a brother Michael in England, and that Michael was to pay him £1 per annum for land which Richard either owned or had an interest in. The will of Richard, in connection with the will of his father, John Dodge, lately found in Somerset House, London, renders the origin of the Salem Dodges very certain. It is also shown by deeds recorded in Register's office of Essex County, vol. vi, p. 231 and vol. viii, p. 163, that William Dodge, senior, had a nephew William Dodge (Coker William, or William of Coker, son of Michael), to whom by a deed dated 12th May, 1685, he gave "16 acres taken from my home farm next to the south end of Bumble Hill" (on which Beverly reservoir now stands). On the same date he also imposed upon his son, Capt. William Dodge, of Beverly, the duty of paying "to my brother, if he come to New England and dwell in this town Beverly, £5 per annum, so long as he shall dwell here." This refers unmistakably to a brother then in England, and probably to Michael, who was then no doubt his only brother, Richard having died in 1671. In 1692 Coker William still claimed that William Dodge, senior, had promised to give him ten acres of land, but William Dodge, senior, being dead, and the land being in the hands of his eldest son, known as Capt. John Dodge, the son honored the memory and good name of his father by giving the claimant five acres. This William Dodge, son of Michael, called also William secundus, in deeds, married Elizabeth, daughter of Roger Hascoll in Beverly, and is said to have had two sons and five daughters, among them a Mighill and a Margeiy. On the 20th February, 1696-7, he and his wife Elizabeth conveyed to Joseph Henrick, probably the son-in-law of Capt. William Dodge, "for £70-6s in silver," one parcel of land in Beverly, containing five acres more or less, "with my dwelling house thereon," and another parcel in Beverly, containing ten acres more or less. After this conveyance, the name of William of Coker is not found in the records of Essex County.

THE LINEAL DESCENT
OF
NAJAH ESTELLE WOODWARD

AND
EMORY CLARK WOODWARD

Grandchildren of Mary⁸ Dodge (Joel,⁷ Joel⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹)

FROM

JAMES CHILTON and his daughter, MARY CHILTON, who came in
the Mayflower, December, 1620

JAMES CHILTON	and	HIS WIFE
d On the Mayflower in Cape Cod Harbor, Dec 18, 1620		d Plymouth, Mass., after Jan 11 1621
MARY CHILTON	m	JOHN WINSLOW
d Boston, Mass., before May 11, 1679	Plymouth, Mass., bet July 1623 and June 1, 1627	b Droitwich, England, April 26 1597 d Boston, Mass., 1674
SUSANNA WINSLOW	m	ROBERT LATHAM
d before 1683	1649	
MERCY LATHAM	m	ISAAC HARRIS
b Plymouth, June 2, 1650		d 1707
SAMUEL HARRIS	m	ABIGAIL HARDEN
d 1728	Bridgewater Mass., Jan 10, 1710	b May 20, 1689
MARY HARRIS	m	JACOB WILBORE
b Bridgewater, Mass., 1725.		b Taunton, Mass
EBENEZER WILBUR	m	LYDIA HOLLIS
b Raynham, Mass	1784	
CLARISSA WILBUR	m	NATHAN HASKINS
b Raynham, Mass., Jan 29 1789	New Salem, Mass July 10, 1808	b Feb 28 1788 d New Salem, Mass., Dec 21, 1846
d New Salem, Mass., Feb 29, 1862		
NATHAN HASKINS, JR.	m. 2d	ELIZABETH HOLLAND
b New Salem, Mass., April 10, 1815	Petersham, Mass., Jan 1, 1839	b Heath, Mass., Sept 19, 1818
d New Salem Mass., March 3, 1859		d Chicago, Ill., Nov 6, 1898
CAROLINE E HASKINS	m	EMORY AUGUSTUS CLARK
b New Salem, Mass., Sept 28, 1841	Princeton, Mass Nov 14, 1861	b Hubbardston, Mass., March 8 1839
ESTELLE CAROLINE CLARK	m 2d	TERHERON ROYAL WOODWARD
b Barre, Mass., May 31, 1864	Oconomowoc, Wis., Sept 26, 1894	b Clarendon Vt., May 25, 1848
NAJAH ESTELLE WOODWARD		
b Chicago, Ill., Oct 16 1895		
EMORY CLARK WOODWARD		
b Chicago, Ill., Feb 27, 1900		

AUTHORITY for ancestry of Mary Harris. See History of Bridgewater, Mass. by E. C. Mitchell (1897) Pages 222 and 172.

AUTHORITY for marriage of Mary Harris to Jacob Wilbore and their Wilbur descendants. See Raynham Town Records and Manuscript Wilbur Genealogy, by Hon

J. H. Drummond deposited with the Old Colony Historical Society, Taunton, Mass.

AUTHORITY for descendants of Nathan Haskins. See Manuscript Genealogy in possession of Theron Royal Woodward of Chicago, Ill. and New England His and Gen Reg., Vol 51, p 180

THE LINEAL DESCENT
 or
HERON ROYAL WOODWARD
 Son of Mary⁸ Dodge (Joel,⁷ Joel,⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³
 Israel,² Tristram¹)
 FROM
 STEPHEN HOPKINS and his daughter, CONSTANCE HOPKINS, who
 came in the Mayflower, December, 1620

MR STEPHEN HOPKINS

d Plymouth Mass.,
 bet June 16 and July 27, 1644

CONSTANCE HOPKINS m **NICHOLAS SNOW**
 d Eastham, Mass., Plymouth, Mass., d Eastham, Mass.,
 Oct., 1677 bet 1623 and Nov. 25, 1676
 June 1, 1627

MARY SNOW m **THOMAS PAINE**
 b Plymouth, Mass., Eastham, Mass., d Eastham, Mass.,
 about 1630 about 1650 Aug. 16, 1706

d Eastham, Mass., April 28, 1704

ELISHA PAINE m **REBECCA DOANE**
 b Eastham, Mass., Eastham, Mass., b Eastham, Mass.,
 about 1659 Jan. 20, 1685 May 12, 1668
 d Canterbury, Conn. d Canterbury, Conn.
 Feb. 4, 1735 Dec. 19, 1758

DORCAS PAINE m **DAVID ADAMS**
 b Feb. 20, 1699, Canterbury, Conn., b March 29, 1699,
 Eastham, Mass. Aug. 27, 1723 Chelmsford, Mass.
 d Canterbury, Conn., d May 21, 1759,
 March 3, 1745-6 Canterbury, Conn.

LEVI ADAMS m **MARGARET PERKINS**
 b Canterbury, Bapt., Canterbury, Conn. b July, 1729
 Nov. 18, 1728 Dec. 26, 1751 d Hartford, N. Y.,
 d Hardwick, N. Y., 1816 June 23, 1829

LUCY ADAMS m. **REV. JORDAN DODGE**
 b Canterbury, Conn. Canterbury, Conn., b Colchester, Conn.,
 March 23, 1753 Oct. 22, 1769 Aug. 6, 1749
 d May 8, 1831 d Sept. 23, 1828

JOEL DODGE m **LUCY BACKUS**
 b July 7, 1772 Jan. 16, 1796 d Rochester, N. Y.
 d March 10, 1844 d Dec. 13, 1853

JOEL DODGE m **SABRA SALISBURY**
 b Granville, N. Y. July, 1820 b 1804
 Jan. 27, 1799 d Starksboro, Vt.
 d Kingston, Wis., Jan. 29, 1835
 Feb. 22, 1881

MARY DODGE m **JOHN PERKINS WOODWARD**
 b Starksboro, Vt., Rutland, Vt., b Hancock, Vt.,
 June 27, 1826 Aug. 22, 1847 July 11, 1822
 d Kingston, Wis., d Kingston, Wis., Nov. 26, 1879
 Dec. 25, 1890

HERON ROYAL WOODWARD m **MRS. ESTELLE (CLARK) KING**
 b Clarendon, Vt., Oconomowoc, Wis., b Baile, Mass.,
 May 25, 1848 Sept. 26, 1894 May 31, 1864

DODGES WHO SERVED IN THE REVOLUTION IN THE MASSACHUSETTS TROOPS

The following names are taken from Vol 4, p 812 et seq of "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution." By referring to this work, which is in all the leading libraries of the country, the detailed service of each soldier will be found. Persons interested who do not have access to the large libraries can get information concerning the service of any of the Dodges named below by addressing with stamp, Librarian, Wisconsin State Library, Madison, Wis; Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill, or Public Library of any of the large eastern or southern cities. To economize room the given names only are mentioned, and the figures denote the number of soldiers of the name.

If the given name of your Dodge ancestor does not appear below he has no Revolutionary service shown in the records of Massachusetts. Care should be taken to refer to different forms of the name as follows: Doadge, Doddg, Doddge, Dodg, Dodges, Dogde, Doge, Dogg, Doudge, Douge, Todge. Before 1820 Maine was a part of Massachusetts and the above work embraces all soldiers in District of Maine.

Abel (4)	David	John 2d.	Paul (2)
Abimael	D William	John 3d	Peter
Abner (2)	Ebenezer (2)	John P	Phineas (1)
Abraham (6)	Edward (4)	John T	Reuben (5)
Ammi (3)	Eli (2)	Jonah	Rice (4)
Amos (5)	Elijah	Jonathan (3)	Richard (3)
Andrew (4)	Elisha (4)	Joseph (7)	Robert (7)
Antipas	Enos	Joshua (5)	Rufus (3)
Asa (2)	Ephraim	Josiah (4)	Samuel (5)
Asahel (2)	Francis (6)	Levi (5)	Scipio
Barnabas	George Jr	Luke	Sewall (2)
Barnard	Grover (2)	Malachi (3)	Simeon (3)
Bartholomew	Isaac (7)	Mark	Simon (3)
Benjamin (6)	Israel (3)	Mark Jr	Solomon (2)
Bezaleel	Jacob (2)	Mia	Thaddeus
Billy	James (6)	Moses (7)	Thomas (15)
Caleb (3)	Jeremiah Jr.	Nathan (4)	William (16)
Charles	Jesse (2)	Nathaniel (6)	William Jr
Cornelius (3)	Job (5)	Nehemiah (2)	Winthrop (2)
Daniel (6)	John (22)	Nicholas	Zachariah
Daniel Jr	John Jr	Noah (6)	Zebulon (2)

LIST OF
LINEAL EMIGRANT ANCESTORS
OF
NAJAH ESTELLE WOODWARD
AND
EMORY CLARK WOODWARD,

Grandchildren of Mary⁸ Dodge (Joel,⁷ Joel⁶ Rev Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹)

Showing those that were born in England and settled in
New England before 1660

*Mother's ancestors † Father's ancestors

⁷†Atherton, Maj. Gen Humphrey, from Lancashire, England, Boston, Mass., 1635, d. Sept 17, 1661. A descendant of Robert de Atherton of the Manor of Atherton, England, 1199, and of Sir William Atherton, Knight, 1351. General Atherton was killed by a fall from his horse while returning home from a review of the troops on Boston Common. His gravestone is still standing in the North Burial Ground, Dorchester, Mass., and bears a drawn sword over the following inscription.

"Here lies our Captaine, Major of Suffolk was withall,
A Godly Magistrate was he and Major Generall,
Two Troops of horse with him here came,
Such worth his love did crave,
Ten companies of Foot also marched mourning to his grave
Let all who read be sure to keep the Faith as he has done
With Christ he lies now crowned,—his name was Humphrey
Atherton."

*†Adams, Henry, Braintree, Mass., 1630. Ancestor of President Adams and Gov Samuel Adams, the great mover in the Revolution.

†Allen, John, Swansea, Mass., d May 3, 1690

⁸Andrews, John, Boston, Mass., before 1650, d June 25, 1679

*Aldis, Deacon Nathan, Dedham, Mass., before 1640, b England, 1596

*Avery, Dr William, Dedham, 1650, and Boston, b 1622, d Mai 18, 1686. Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1654, Sergeant 1655, 1669 Deputy, 1673 Lieut Military Co., Dedham, gravestone, Kings Chapel, Boston

*Andrews, Henry Tannton, Mass., 1637. Member First Military Company, 1643.

- *Allen, Samuel, Braintree, Mass., b 1588, d. 1648
- *Allen, William, b 1602, Manchester, England. Original member of 1st Church, Salem, Mass. Cape Ann, 1623, Salem, 1626
- †Briggs, Clement, Weymouth, Mass. Came in "Fortune," 1621
- †Barnard, Thomas, Salisbury, Mass., b England, 1612. Killed by Indians, 1677
- †Bangs, Edward, b 1591. Came in "Ann," 1623. His coat of arms was same as used by Sir John Bankes of England.
- †Buckland, William, Rehoboth, Mass., before 1634, d. Sept., 1679
- †Bowen, Obadiah, Rehoboth, Mass., before 1666
- †Barney, Jacob, Salem, Mass., before 1638
- *Bud, Thomas, b England, 1613, Dorchester, Mass., before 1642.
- *Barker, John, Duxbury, Mass., d 1652
- *Blake, William, b 1594 in England. Came in "Mary and John," 1630
- *Blake, William Jr., b England, 1620, d 1703. Sergeant in Military Company
- *Bachuler, Rev. Stephen, b England, 1561
- *Bursley, John, Barnstable, Mass., m. Nov 28, 1639, Johanna Hull who came 1635
- *Brigham, Thomas, b 1603. Came in "Susan and Ellyn," 1635.
- *Bishop, Edward, Salem, Mass., before 1639. His son Edward's 2d wife Bridget was hung as a witch at Salem, June 10, 1692, the first victim of the delusion
- *Balch, John, Salem, Mass., came 1623 to Cape Ann and then to Salem
- †Crossman, Robert, "The Drum Maker of New England," Dedham, Mass., 1642. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co of Boston. Resided Taunton, Mass.
- †Clark, Joseph, came in "Mary and John," 1640. b Suffolk Co., England
- †Clifton, Thomas, Rehoboth, Mass., before 1643
- †Conant, Gov. Roger, came in "Ann," 1623. Bapt April 9, 1592, in England. The first Governor of the Colony
- *Clark, Hugh, b England, 1613. Roxbury, Mass., before 1641. Member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., Boston. Soldier in King Philip's War
- *Craft, Lieut. Griffin, Roxbury, Mass., 1630. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., Boston. Lieut of Military Co., Roxbury, 21 years. Deputy General Court, 1638
- *Carver, Robert, Marshfield, Mass., 1638, d. 1694
- *Caswell, Thomas, Taunton, Mass. Member of the First Military Company of Taunton, in 1643
- *Chilton, James, d on the Mayflower in Cape Cod Bay, 1620
- †Cole, James, Plymouth, 1633, b. London, Eng., 1600.
- *Clapp, Thos., Scituate, Mass., b Dorchester, Eng., 1597. Came 1630 to Dorchester, Mass.
- *Davis, Jenkyn, Lynn, Freeman, Mar 9, 1637, d. 1662.

†Dodge, Tuistram, of Block Island, R. I., 1661. Came from England near the River Tweed

†Deane, Deacon John, Plymouth, 1630

*Dean, John, Taunton, Mass., b. South Chard, England, 1600. Member of First Military Company of Taunton, 1643

*Dix, Edward, b. 1616. Embarked at Gravesend, England, 1635

*Devotion, Edward, of Roxbury, Mass., 1645, b. 1621

†Eastman, Roger, Salisbury, Mass. Came in "Confidence," 1638, b. 1611. Ancestor of Daniel Webster

*Ensign, Thomas, Scituate, Mass., 1640

*Edson, Samuel, Bridgewater, Mass., b. 1612, d. 1692

*Ewer, Thomas, b. 1595. Came in "James," 1635

†Faunce, John, came in "Ann," 1623. Father of the celebrated Elder Thomas Faunce

†Forwell, Richard, Barnstable, Mass., d. 1668

*Fuller, John, Cambridge, Mass., 1650, d. 1698

*Fisher, Joshua, Dedham and Medfield, Mass., came 1640, b. 1585 in England

*Ford, William, came in "Fortune," 1621, b. 1604, d. 1676

*Fanfield, John, Salem, Mass., d. 1646.

*Fisher, Lieut Joshua, Medfield, Mass., came 1637, b. England, 1621. Member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.

†Gould, Francis, Duxbury, Mass., 1643

*Gibson, John, b. 1601, in England, d. 1694

*Gardner, Thomas, b. 1592, Salem, Mass., 1625. Rep., 1617

*Godfrey, Richard, Taunton, Mass., b. 1651. In the 1st Squadron, First Military Company of Taunton, 1682. Also served in King William's War. Son of Richard Godfrey, one of the early settlers of Taunton

†Harvey, William, Taunton, Mass., before 1639.

*Hudson, Jonathan, b. England 1617

†Harris, Walter, Weymouth, Mass., 1635. Came in "William and Francis," 1632

†Hopkins, Stephen, came in "Mayflower," 1620

*Hodges, William, Taunton, Mass. Freeman, 1651. Member First Military Company, 1643

*†Hoskins, William, Plymouth, Mass., before 1647.

*Harris, Arthur, Duxbury, Mass., 1640.

*Holland, Nathaniel, Watertown, Mass. In Charleston, Mass., before 1639. b. England, 1638

· Hull, Rev. Joseph, Yarmouth, Mass., 1642. Came from Somerset, England

*Howe, John, Sudbury, Mass. Freeman, 1640

*Hammond, Thomas, Ilmington, Mass., 1636. Bapt. Jan. 9, 1587, Lavenham, England

*Ivory, Thomas, Lynn, 1636

†Jackson, Abraham, apprentice to Nathaniel Morton, Secretary of the Colony, and married 1657 his daughter, Remember Morton

- *Hylher, Hugh, Yarmouth and Barnstable, before 1643
- †Jordan, Jeffroy, came before 1674 to Conn
- *Jackson, Deacon John, b London, England, 1602. Came in "Blessing," 1635
- *Jackson, Edward, Sudbury, Mass., before 1650
- *Jackson, Edmond, Boston, Mass., before 1635
- *Jenney, John, of Norwich, England Came in "James," 1623
- *Knott, George, Sandwich, Mass., 1637, d May 3, 1648
- †Kingsbury, Joseph, Dedham, Mass. Freeman, June 2, 1641
- *King, John, Weymouth, Mass., b 1600
- *King, Thomas, came in "Blessing," 1635, aged 21
- *Kettle, John, Gloucester, Mass., before 1650, b 1621
- †Long, Robert, Charlestown, Mass. Came in "Defence," 1635, b England, 1590
- †Luther, John, Gloucester, Mass., before 1636
- *Loonaid, Thomas, of Taunton, Mass., b 1611 Lineal descendant of William the Conqueror
- *Latham, Robert, Marshfield, Mass., 1643
- †Morton, George, came in "Ann," 1623, to Plymouth, Mass
- †Morton, Nathaniel, b England, 1613 Came in "Ann," 1623 Secretary of the Colony, 1645-1685
- †Morse, Samuel, came in "Increase," 1635, b England, 1585.
- †Morse, Joseph, came in "Increase," 1635, b England, 1615
- †Mason, Sampson, Dorchester, Mass., 1619. Was a dragoon in Cromwell's army.
- *Macey, Capt. George, Taunton, Mass., before 1643. Rep. 6 years Lieut in King Philip's War. Member of First Military Company, 1643
- *Moore, John, Sudbury, Mass., 1640, came in "Planter," 1635. Member Artillery Company, 1638
- †Nelson, William, Plymouth, before 1640.
- *Norcross, Jeremiah, Watertown, Mass., 1642, where he was a large proprietor
- *Neal, Henry, Braintree, Mass., 1640, d. Oct 16, 1688 Father of 21 children
- †Perkins, Abraham, Hampton, N H., 1730, b Gloucester County, England, 1611.
- †Paddock, Robert, Plymouth, 1634.
- †Paine, Thomas, b. 1610, came from Kent, England, 1622. Representative Yarmouth, 1639
- *Ponnuman, James, came in "Lion," d Dec 26, 1664
- *Partridge, George, Duxbury, Mass., 1636
- *Pray, Quentin, Lynn, Mass., 1615.
- *Park, Richard, Cambridge, Mass., 1636
- *Pratt, Joshua, came in "Ann," 1623
- *Randall, Robert, b 1608 From Wendover, Bucks County, England Freeman Weymouth, Mass., 1647
- †Rowland, Samuel, Stratford, Conn., before 1640
- *Robinson, William, Dorchester, Mass., 1636

- *Ruggles, John, b Sudbury, England, 1591, d Roxbury, Mass., 1663. Came in "Hopewell," 1635 Rep 3 years.
- *Ruggles, 2d, John, came in "Hopewell," b 1633
- *Rice, Edmund, Sudbury, Mass., b 1594 Came from Hertfordshire, England Rep, Deacon and Selectman
- *Raymond, Capt William, Beverly, Mass., b 1637 Came 1652. In Narragansett fight, 1675 Captam in Canadian Expedition, 1690. Rep, 1685-6.
- †Rogers, James, New London, Conn Came in "Increase," 1635, b 1615
- *Sargent, William, Buntstable before 1639
- *"South, Mr," of Lynn, Mass., 1636
- †Sears, Richard, Plymouth, 1630, b England, 1590
- †Snow, Nicholas, came in "Ann," 1623, m Constance, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, one of the blessed company of the "Mayflower"
- *Shepard, Ralph, of London, England, b 1603, d. Sept 11, 1693 Came June, 1635 in ship "Abigail"
- *Staples, John, Weymouth, Mass., 1636.
- *Spooner, William, came to Plymouth from Colchester, England, 1637
- *Stow, John, Roxbury, Mass Came from Kent, England, 1634 Rep, 1639 Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co
- *Street, Rev. Nicholas, Taunton, Mass., b. Jan 29, 1603 Member of First Military Company, 1643
- *Tobey, Thomas, Sandwich, Mass., m. Nov. 8, 1650, Martha Knott
- *Trowbridge, Thomas, Dorchester, Mass., 1634, from Taunton, England
- *Truesdale, Samuel, Newton, Mass., d March 2, 1695, age 49
- *Tisdale, John, Duxbury, Mass., 1636, killed by Indians, June 27, 1675
- *Traey, Stephen, Plymouth, came in "Ann," 1623
- *Turner, John, Taunton, Mass., before 1656
- †Woodward, Nathaniel, Mathematician and Surveyor. Boston, Mass., before 1633
- †Willis, Deacon John, Duxbury, Mass., 1640 Representative, 1657, Bridgewater, Mass
- †Walton, Rev. William, Marblehead, Mass., 1639. Took his degree, Cambridge, England, 1625
- *Wilson, Nathaniel, b Yorkshire, England, 1622 Roxbury, Mass., before 1645
- *Ward, John Newton, Mass Freeman, 1643, b England, d 1708
- *Whitman, John, Weymouth, Mass., before 1638, d Nov. 13, 1692.
- *Winslow, Kenelm, came in 1629 Brother of Gov Edward Winslow
- *Worden, Peter, b England, d 1639.
- *Wood, Henry, Plymouth, 1643

- *Wilbois, Samuel, Freeman, 1633 Taunton, Mass., d Sept. 29, 1656 Clerk of Town Band, 1638, Sergeant, 1644
- *Winslow, John, Boston, Mass., b April 26, 1597, d 1674 Came in the "Fortune," 1623 Brother of Gov Edward Winslow
- *Wing, Rev John, of Oxfordshire, England, d Sandwich, Mass., 1659.
- *Ward, William, b. England, 1603 Sudbury, Mass., 1639. Rep and Deacon, Roxbury, Mass.
- *Whale, Philemon, Sudbury, Mass., 1643
- *Woods, John, b 1610 Sudbury, Mass., 1639 Soldier in King Philip's War.

ADDITIONS

- *Bent, John, b 1603 Came in ship "Confidence," 1638.
- *Bigelow, John, Watertown, Mass., b 1617 in England
- †Binggs, Richard, b England In Taunton, Mass., before 1660
- †Faxon, Thomas, b 1601 Resided Braintree, Mass., Freeman, 1657 Rep 1669
- *Grifin, Richard, Roxbury, Mass., before May 17, 1657
- †Hardier, Richard, Braintree, Mass., Freeman, 1648
- *Howe, John, b 1602 Sudbury, Mass., 1639.
- *Learned, William, Woburn, Mass., d April 5, 1646
- †Saunders, Martin, b 1595 Came from London, Eng., in "Planter," 1635, with wife
- *Shumway, Peter ("Chamois"). Topsfield, Mass. In Narragansett Fight, 1675 A French Huguenot
- *Smith, Robert, Ipswich, 1648 Rowley, Mass., 1661
- *Stearns, Isaac, came in 1630, d June 19, 1671.
- †Thayer, Richard, bapt April 1601 Freeman, 1640 Braintree, Mass
- †Thompson, Rev William, b 1598 Came 1637 Resided Braintree, Mass
- †Veasey, William, Braintree, Mass., before 1644
- *Walker, Thomas, Boston, before 1661 Sudbury, Mass., 1661
- †Wales, Nathaniel, Dorchester, Mass. Came in ship "James," of Bristol, 1635
- *Warren, John, Watertown, Mass. Came 1630, b 1585, England.

Authority Manuscript Genealogy compiled by Theron Royal Woodward showing lines of ancestry with references to authorities for each connecting generation

PEDIGREE
01
NAJAH ESTELLE WOODWARD
AND
EMORY CLARK WOODWARD

Grandchildren of Mary⁸ Dodge (Joel,⁷ Joel⁶ Rev. Jordan,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Israel,² Tristram¹)

From Browning's "Americans of Royal Descent"

Generation

1. William I, King of England (The Conqueror), b 1027 (Son of Robert, Duke of Normandy) who had
2. Henry I, King of England, b 1068, m. Maud the Good, dau of King of Scotland, and had
3. Maud, married Geoffrey of Anjou, and had:
4. Henry II, King of England, b 1133, m. Eleanor, Countess of Poitou and Duchess of Aquitaine, who had
5. John, King of England, b 1116, m. Eleanor of Guenue, and had
6. Henry III, King of England, b. 1206, m. Eleanor, dau of Count of Provence, and had
7. Edward I., King of England, b 1239, who married first Eleanor of Castile, and had by her
8. Princess Joan D'Arce, died 1307, who married first Gilbert de Clare, ninth Earl of Clare, seventh Earl of Hertford and third Earl of Gloucester, d 1295, and had
9. Lady Margaret de Clare (sister of the last Earl of Clare), widow of Piers Gaveston, married 2d, Hugh, Baron d' Audley, created 1337 Earl of Gloucester, died s p m 1347, and had
10. Lady Margaret d' Audley, who m. Sir Ralph de Stafford, K G, second Baron Stafford, created 1351 Earl of Stafford, d 1369, and had.
11. Hugh de Stafford, second Earl of Stafford, d 1386, m. Lady Phillipa de Beauchamp, daughter of Sir Henry, third Earl of Warwick, one of the Original Knights of the Garter, d 1369, and had
12. Lady Margaret de Stafford, who m. Sir Ralph K G, fourth Baron Neville of Raby, Earl Marshall of England, created 1399 Earl of Westmoreland, d 1425, and had
13. Lady Phillipa Neville, who m. Thomas de Dacre, fifth Baron Dacres of Gillesland, d 1457, and had

Generation

- 11 The Honorable Thomas de Dacie, eldest son d.v.p who m. Lady Elizabeth, dau of Richard Bowers Esq , and had
- 15 Lady Joane Dacres, Baroness Dacres, who m Sir Richard Fynes (Fienes) Baron Fienes and in right of his wife summoned to Parliament as Lord Daere 1459-82 Constable of the Tower, Lord Chamberlain to King Edward IV., d 1484, son of Sir Roger Fynes, son of Sir William Fyues, sheriff of Surrey and Sussex, 1297, son of Sir William Fynes and his wife Lady Joan, daughter of Admiral Sir Geoffrey de Say, and had
16. John Fynes, eldest son d v p , father of
- 17 Sir Thomas Fienes, K B , eighth Lord Dacre, d 1534, who m Lady Anne, daughter of Sir Humphrey Bouchier, Knight, and had
18. Thomas Fienes, ninth Baron Dacre of the South, who was executed for an alleged murder in 1541 when his honors were forfeited, m Lady Mary, daughter of George Neville, Lord Abergavenny, and had:
19. Lady Margaret Fienes, Baroness Dacie, d 1611, sister of Gregory who was restored in blood and honors as tenth Baron Dacie, d. s p m , married Sampson Lennard, Esq who became eleventh Baron Dacre in 1604, member of Parliament for Sussex, 1614, son of John Lennard of Chevening, Kent, and his wife Elizabeth Harman of Clayford, Kent, and had:
- 20 Sir Henry Lennard, twelfth Baron Dacre, d 1616 who m. Lady Chrysogna, daughter of Sir Robert Baker of Sissenghust, Kent, and had
- 21 Henry Lennard, youngest brother of the thirteenth Baron Dacie of the South, seated at Chevening, d 1630, who m first Lady Anne, daughter of Sir Arthur Throckmorton of Paulers Peiry, Northamptonshire, (she also m Sir Peter Temple as his first wife, brother to Sir John Temple of Stanton Bury, ancestor of Robert Temple of Ten Hills, Boston, Mass) father of
- 22 Thomas Leonard, of Pontypool in Wales, younger son, brother of Francis, Lord Dacie, father of the Earl of Essex, who had
23. James Leonard, brother of Francis, Lord Dacre, father of the Earl of Sussex, of Taunton, Mass , in 1652, where he and his brother Henry erected the first forge in the Plymouth Colony (see Mass. His Col , Vol III , p 173, and Emery, His. Taunton) He d ante 1691, aged about 70 years, having by wife Margaret who d about 1700
- 24 Hannah Leonard, removed to Taunton, Mass , with her parents, m Jan 24, 1677-8, Isaac⁴ Dean of Taunton, Mass , son of John³ Dean, b 1600 in South Chard, Eng., son of Walter² Dean, son of Walter¹ Dean of

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

wh. v.

卷之三

1900-1901



EMORY CLARK WOODWARD

See page 74

Taunton Dean near Taunton, Eng. John Dean d. 1660 in Taunton, Mass. He was member of First Military Co of Taunton, Mass., 1643 (Emery's History, p. 328.) Isaac Dean was member of First Squadron of the Military Co. of Taunton, 1682 (Emery, p 330), and had

25. Alice Dean, b Taunton, Mass., Nov. 20, 1678, d. May 22, 1746. m Feb 1, 1699, John King of Taunton, b 1681, d Oct 5, 1741. He was Lieut and Captain of the First Foot Military Co. (Emery, p. 357) Selectman, 1721-37. They had

26. Ensign John King, b Oct 13, 1703, d. Nov 18, 1760. Commissioned Ensign, May 12, 1759, m July 5, 1733, Margaret Winslow, b April 5, 1716, dau. of Capt. Josiah Winslow, son of Kenelm² Winslow, b 1636, d 1715, a son of Kenelm¹ Winslow, brother of Gov Edward Winslow of the Mayflower. They had.

27. Hannah King, of Norton, Mass., b Sept. 24, 1748, d March 18, 1839, m Aug 18, 1767, Lieut. David Clapp, b Aug 30, 1744, d Sept 5, 1823, Soldier in French War 1759-60. Lieut. in Revolution. (See Clapp Gen., p 155) They had

28. Jonathan Clapp, of Norton, Mass., m Aug 14, 1788, Peggy Wood, b. March 30, 1771, d Jan. 30, 1824, daughter of Nathaniel Wood and Abigail Carver. They had

29. Fanny Clapp, b 1803, d April 8, 1896, m April 8, 1830, Anson Clark, and had.

30. Emory Augustus Clark, b March 8, 1839, m. Nov 14, 1861, Caroline Elizabeth Haskins, b Sept. 28, 1841, and had.

31. Estelle Caroline Clark, b May 31, 1864, m Sept 26, 1894, Theron Royal Woodward, b May 25, 1848, and had

32. { Najah Estelle Woodward, b Oct 16, 1895. Chicago, Ill
and
Emory Clark Woodward, b. Feb 27, 1900. Chicago, Ill

ADDITIONS
RECEIVED TOO LATE FOR INSER-
TION IN THEIR REGULAR ORDER

DESCENDANTS OF DAVID DODGE

- 1 DAVID⁴ DODGE (*David B.,³ John,² Tristram,¹*) See page 9
b Block Island, July 15, 1719; m Frances — Perhaps she was a Gardiner, as that name has been preserved in the families of her descendants Children.
 - 1 FRANCES,⁵ b June 20, 1745, d Sept 7, 1784
 - 2 ii STEPHEN, b Mai 21, 1747
 - iii DAVID,⁶ * b Jan 4, 1750 d May 12, 1783
 - iv JAMES b Sept 15, 1752
 - v SYLVESTER, b Dec 31, 1753 (See page 9)
 - vi SUSANNAH, b Nov 23, 1755, d Dec 10, 1785
 - vii ASA, b Feb 21, 1758
 - viii CALEB b Apr 23, 1760
 - ix GARDINER, b Aug 29, 1762 (See page 9)
2. STEPHEN⁶ DODGE (*David,⁴ David B.,³ John,² Tristram,¹*), wife Elizabeth — He was Ensign in Capt Anson Chappell's company 1st Battalion Conn. State Troops, Col. Samuel Whiting, 1776 (*Conn. Men in the Revolution*) Second Lieutenant in Col Roger Enos' reg't, Conn State Troops, June, 1777 (*Conn. Men in the Revolution*). Lieutenant in Conn Provisional State Troops, 1781 (*Conn. Men in the Revolution*) At a town meeting held at "the Meeting House in the First Society of Kent, Conn, on the 20 day of Nov, 1780, Lieutenant Stephen Dodge was made one of a committee to class the people of the town according to their lists to obtain recruits to fill up the Connecticut Line in the Continental Army agreeable to a Late act of Assembly" (*From Kent, Conn., Town Records*) Children
 - 3 i DESIRE,⁶ b Oct 12, 1769, d Sept 13, 1853
 - ii STEPHEN, b Feb 23, 1771
 - 4 iii LAVINIA, b Jan 11, 1773
 - 5 iv GARDINER, b Aug 11, 1774, m Kent Conn
 - v CALVIN, b Sept 7, 1776
 - vi BETSY b Feb 4, 1779
 - vii ANNE b Apr 28, 1781 d June, 4, 1789
 - viii SABRA, b Apr 30, 1783
 - ix ALBRO, b Jan 18, 1785
 - x LEWIS, b Oct 28, 1787
 - 3 DESIRE⁶ DODGE (*Stephen,⁵ David,⁴ David B.,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m. Jan 13, 1790, Elias Smith d. Feb 6, 1847, aged 80, son of Noah and Martha (Barnes) Smith
 - 1 HARVEY⁷ SMITH, b Dec 25, 1790, m Jan 10, 1813 Julia Parks Children
 - 1 Flora⁸ Smith, b Jan 20, 1815, d about 1900, m Charles Edwards, Kent Conn

*See *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol IX, French Indian War Rolls 1755-1757, Vol I 'The following soldiers were raised from the 12th Regt of militia Jonathan Trumbull, Colonel, David Dodge Battalion' Also 'Capt Worthington's Return Colchester, Aug 9 1757 Pursuant to the Within Orders I have Detach'd Twelve able Bodied Men, which are one-fourth part of ye Company under my Command David Dodge, 3d ——'

2 *Chauncey F. Smith*, b June, 1817, m —— *Spooner*
 3 *Watson Smith*, res *Stratford, Conn.*
 4 *Julia Smith*, m *Jared Ingersoll*, res *Kent, Conn.*
 5 *Betsey Smith*, b Sept 1, 1819

ii **MARVIN SMITH**, b April 3, 1792, m 1st, Oct 11, 1813, *Hannah Mills*, m 2d, 1836, *Amelia Taleott Children*

- 1 *Ann M^o Smith*, b Jan 10, 1816, m *Mansfield Mills of Kent Conn*
- 2 *Almira Lucretia Smith*, b Apr 15, 1818, unm
- 3 *Timothy St. John Smith*, b April, 1820 An engineer, killed on train
- 4 *Frances H. Smith*, b April, 1822
- 5 *Reuben Smith*, b Jan 1828, res *Simsbury, Conn.*
- 6 *P. A. Smith*, b April 30, 1829
- 7 *Eugene Smith*, b Jan 15, 1839

iii **WALTER SMITH**, b Jan 16, 1794, m April 21, 1819, *Orpha Jerome Children*

- 1 *Mathew L. Perrins^o Smith*, b Feb 21, 1820
- 2 *Harvey Walter Smith* } twins, res *Washington, D. C.*, a lawyei
- 3 *Walter Harvey Smith* }

iv **JOHN SMITH**, b Sept 2, 1795, d Sept 22, 1888

v **REUBEN SMITH**, b March 31, 1797, m Oct 20, 1818, *Rhoda Curtis Children*

- 1 *Samuel A. C^o Smith*, b Aug, 1820
- 2 *Walter S. Smith*, b March, 1822

vi **SABRA SMITH**, b March 23, 1801, m 1st, Nov 22, *John Cotter*, m 2d, *Noah Baldwin Children*

- 1 *Maria Elizabeth^o Cotter*, b Aug 2, 1822, m *Col. Blinn*, res *New Milford, Conn.*
- 2 *Harriet Cotter*, m *John Sherwood*
- 3 *Chauncey Baldwin*, m *Julia Howard*, res *West Cornwall, Conn.*
- 4 *Andrew Baldwin*, m *Emma Tracey*

vii **PHILLION SMITH**, b Aug 20, 1805

viii **MARY SMITH**, b Sept 21, 1807, m Jan 1, 1827, *Walter Randall*

ix **STEPHEN SMITH**, m Oct 15, 1829, *Charlotte Moses*

x **LAURA SMITH**, b Feb 1, 1810

4 **LAVINIA⁶ DODGE** (*Stephen⁵ David⁴ David B³ John² Tri-
tram¹*), m Jan 13, 1793, *Jonathan Webber*. Children.

- 1 **ADOLPHUS⁷ WEBBER**, b Feb 16 1794, m *Barbary Barnes Children*
- 1 *Fanny Albro⁸ Webber*, b Nov 23, 1828
- 2 *Mary Elizabeth Webber*, b Sept 18, 1832, rem to Michigan
- 3 *Duane Webber*, b Mar 15, 1840, rem to Michigan

ii **URSULA ANN WEBBER**, b April 9 1796, d Nov 8 1845 m *Phineas⁶ Cole* (*Phineas⁵ Samuel⁴ Samuel³ John² Thomas¹*). *Phineas⁶ Cole* was a Revolutionary officer

- 1 *Charles Fisher Ames⁸ Cole*, b Aug 1, 1818, d Dec 25, 1887
- 2 *Harriet Cole*, b June 7 1821, d March 27, 1900 m *Marcus De Forest Smith* (For their children see page 170)
- 3 *Caroline Cole*, b Nov 3, 1823, d Aug 23 1889
- 4 *Mary Shilabai Cole*, b Aug 15, 1826, d 1893

iii **FRANCES ALBRO WEBBER**, b Oct 19, 1798, m May 14, 1818, *Robert Torgay Lorton Children*

- 1 *John Torgay⁹ Lorton*, b June 7, 1819
- 2 *George Webber Lorton*, b May 31, 1821
- 3 *Julia Betsey Lorton*, b June 15, 1823
- 4 *Caroline Lorton*, b Aug 15, 1827.

iv ALANSON WEBBER, b Dec 8, 1800
 v EDWARD LEWIS WEBBER, b June 26, 1803, m Feb 15, 1826,
 Martha Hillman Children
 1 *Hannah Lavinia³ Webber*, b July 13, 1827
 2 *Charles Webber*, b Aug 20, 1829
 3 *Sarah Webber*, b Oct 7, 1831
 4 *George Webber*, b Jan 26, 1834
 5 *Mary Malvina Webber*, b July 28, 183—
 6 *Julia Webber*, b Sept. 27, 1839

vi JAMES D WEBBER, b March 8, 1806, m Oct 11 1842, Sarah
 Way Children
 1 *Lewis Russell³ Webber*, b Sept 18, 1843
 2 *John Adolphus Webber*, b April 22 1846
 3 *Frances Elmira Webber*, b Sept 23, 1849
 4 *Julia Deborah Webber*, b May 2 1852
 5 *Alice Lavinia Webber*, b March 26, 1856

vii SARAH B WEBBER, b April 27, 1810, m Oct 18, 1836, Henry
 Cole Children
 1 *Caroline Elizabeth³ Cole*, b June 9, 1842
 2 *Emma Cole*, b Nov 23, 1848

viii HANNAH LAVINIA WEBBER, b Aug 27, 1810, m March 24,
 1852, Edward Johnson No issue

ix JULIA BETSEY WEBBER, b July 18, 1813

5. GARDINER⁶ DODGE (*Stephen⁵ David⁴ David B.³ John² Tristram¹*). Children all b. in Kent, Conn
 i DANIEL M⁷ b Dec 1798 d young
 ii ELIZA b Feb 29 1800, m Jabez Rockwell
 iii EDWIN b Dec 13, 1801 d Nov 15 1877
 iv CHAUNCEY b Nov 21, 1803
 v ALONZO, b March 27, 1806, d young
 vi WM HENRY, b Aug 1808
 vii SUSAN, b Dec 1810, m Wm Nixon of South Carolina
 viii STEPHEN GARDINER, b Sept 25, 1815, d 1898

6. JOHN⁷ SMITH (*Desire⁶ Stephen⁵ David⁴ David B.³ John² Tristram¹*), m Oct 11, 1817, Betsey Chamberlain, who d July 22, 1861 Children.
 i WALTER⁸ SMITH, b July 27, 1818, d 1901
 ii MARCUS DE FOREST SMITH, b Sept 9, 1820 m Nov 28 1843,
 Harriet Cole, b June 7, 1821 dau of Phineas and Ursula
 Ann (Webber) Cole Children
 1 *Henry Cole⁹ Smith*, b July 24, 1845, m Oct 26, 1882, Mar-
 guerite McCampbell
 2 *William Marcus Smith*, b March 19 1847, m Nov 23
 1880 Laura L Pearse Children Marion L¹⁰ N Stuart
 b May, 1886 Howard De F, b July 21 1883, Anna
 Cole, b Oct 31, 1892
 3 *Walter Dodge Smith*, b Nov 15, 1849, m 1st, Sept 1, 1874
 L Adelle Tracy She d June 23 1876 He m 2d, Jan
 1 1878 Mary L Coe She d April 10 1888 Children
 Rosa Adelle¹⁰ b June 12 1876, Harry S C, b Feb 21
 1878, Clinton G, b Sept 16, 1879, Ethel M, b Nov 3,
 1885
 4 *Caroline Smith*, b Jan 12, 1853, m April 14, 1874, Arden
 H Coe
 5 *Charles Edward Smith*, b May 25, 1855 m Dec 8, 1880,
 Ameha Ketterer Children Edward De F¹⁰ b Dec 22,
 1881 Amber Courtenay b April 8 1888

6 *Cornelia Buxton Smith*, b. Sept 25, 1858, unm, res Litchfield, Conn., with her father. The records of this branch of the family were supplied by her

7 *Irene B Smith*, b. Sept 25, 1758 (twin), m Nov 28, 1879, Edwin D Crandall Children: Harriet J,¹⁰ b Dec 9, 1879, Frederick E, b Jan 10, 1882, Florence L, b Nov 1, 1890, Jane E, b Sept. 5, 1893, Arthur M, b Sept 10, 1889, d 1889

8 *Arthur Leavitt Smith*, b June 17, 1864, d June 1, 1884

iii LEANDER C SMITH, b Aug 16 1822

iv JOHN EDWARD SMITH b July 9, 1824, d Jan, 1865

v CASSENDANA B SMITH, b June 11, 1826 d young

vi CASSENDANA M SMITH, b Dec 12, 1827, m Dwight Berry, d Feb 14, 1876

vii ELMORF SMITH, b Nov 10, 1829

viii ORPIA SMITH, b Feb 16, 1831

ix HENRY CLAY SMITH, b Nov 13, 1834; d July 30, 1864, from wound in Civil War Buried, Arlington

x CHARLOTTE B SMITH, b July 1, 1836, m Sept, 1870, as his 2d wife, Philander⁶ Vaill, b Dec 17, 1803, d Dec 27, 1895 He was son of David⁵ Vaill (Samuel,⁴ Daniel,³ John,² Jeremiah,¹) She was killed in a railroad accident June 30, 1898

xi SWIFT B SMITH, b Dec 6, 1839 d Sept 1, 1899

xii HARRIET C SMITH, b Sept 6, 1844

7 JUDGE EDWIN⁷ DODGE (*Gardiner,⁶ Stephen,⁵ David,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram,¹*), m. 1829, Jerusha Lay Sterling, dau. of Wm Sterling of Hamburg, Conn. Children

1 EMMA STERLING,⁸ b 1882; d 1853 Unmarried

8 ii WILLIAM ROBERT, b 1834, d Oct, 1900

9 iii MARIA LAY, b 1837

iv EDWIN GARDINER, b 1835, d 1884 Unmarried

8 WILLIAM ROBERT⁸ DODGE (*Edwin,⁷ Gardiner,⁶ Stephen,⁵ David,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram,¹*) m 1866, Mutha Jane Noyes of Lyme, Conn., dau of Dr. Richard and Dorothy (Griffith) Noyes. Children.

1 EDWIN⁹ b 1868, unm; res Minneapolis, Minn

ii ROBT GRIFFIN, b 1869, m 1899, Anna Laura Bowne, dau Chas Hicks Bowne, res Gouverneur, N Y Have

1 Dorothy Bowne, b Nov, 1902

iii KATHERINE NOYES, b 1873, m 1901 John L Gill of Pittsburg, Pa., son John L Gill, of Philadelphia No issue

iv RICHARD PTERCIVAL, b 1876, unm, res St Louis

v A son, b 1884, d 1885

vi GERTRUDE LANSING, b 1886

9 MARIA LAY⁸ DODGE (*Edwin,⁷ Gardiner,⁶ Stephen,⁵ David,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram,¹*), m John Lansing, lawyer, son of Judge Robt Lansing of Watertown, N Y Children

1 ROBERT⁹ LANSING, b 1864 or 5, m 1891, Eleanor, dau Hon John W Foster of Washington, D C No issue

ii EMMA STERLING LANSING, b 1872

iii KATHERINE TEY EYCK LANSING, b 1875



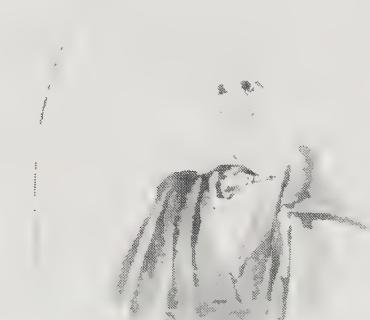
FRANCIS H. COOPER



W. GARDNER, JR. COOPER



FRANCIS H. COOPER



W. GARDNER, JR. COOPER

DESCENDANTS OF TABITHA AND BENJAMIN DODGE

1. TABITHA⁵ DODGE (*John,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), see page 15, m March 19, 1773, Benjamin Dodge His ancestry unknown The following descendants were supplied by Mrs. P H. Downey, 79 W 113th St, New York Thanks also due her for preserving these records

2 i LEBBEUS,⁶ b Nov 8, 1773, in Colchester, Conn
 ii ELIZABETH, b June 26 1775, m Judah Norman in Bennington, Vt
 iii ISRAEL, b Dec 2, 1776, m Roxana Scott Children Harry,⁷ Louisa, Minerva, and Samuel
 iv ABIGAIL, b Sept 6 1779, m Feb 23, 1797, Bennington, Vt, Thomas Palmer Children Sarah,⁷ Israel, Luther, Lyman, Amanda, Prosper, Norman
 v ANNA, b Aug 5, 1781, m James Moon Had Mary,⁷ Jacob, and others
 vi JOEL, b Aug 6, 1784, m Hannah Cutler Children Esther,⁷ Eliza, Sidney, Joel, Palmer, Prudence, Abigail
 vii RUSSELL b April 6, 1786, Colchester, Conn, d June 30, 1861, m Feb 22, 1814, Homer, N Y, Polly Morton, b Dec 5, 1792 Hatfield, Mass, d July 14, 1854 Children all b Homer, N Y

1 1 *John,⁷* b Sept 20, 1814, d same day
 2 *Lucy B*, b July 22, 1815, d May 18, 1897, m Nov 8, 1843, Hiram Dickenson No issue
 3 *Cortland R*, b Jan 31, 1817, d Nov 23 1847
 4 *George W* b May 21 1818, d same day
 5 *Betsey S*, b Oct 27, 1819
 6 *Homer N* b July 23, 1821, m Lucy Farmer
 7 *Sophia* b Jan 26, 1823, d next day
 8 *Lieverendus B*, b March 13, 1824, d Feb 1 1894, m May 9, 1849, Maria C Warner Children Anna M, who m Dec 31 1876 Melvin L Decker, Walter R, who m May 28, 1895, Lottie M Tryon, George W, who m March 25, 1880, Alice S Malhson, Melvin W, who m Feb 5, 1888, Myra E Ellis
 9 *Melvin W*, b Oct 25, 1825 d April 12 1842
 10 *Polly Maria*, b March 8, 1828, m July 1 1849, James Leroy Decker Children Melvin L, Lillian E, Cora Ella, William S, Wellel, Elmer E, Lizzie B

viii THOMAS, b July 11, 1788 m Amanda Kingsley Children Sophronia H,⁷ Washington L, Lorenzo
 ix ESTHER, b Oct 2, 1790, m 1st Rufus Freeman, 2d Ezekiel Mann Had Oscar F,⁷ Mann, and others

2. LEBBEUS⁶ DODGE (*Tabitha,⁵ John,⁴ David B,³ John,² Tristram¹*), m about 1800, in Bennington, Vt, Azuba Munsell Children

1 ELIZABETH,⁷ b Bennington, Vt., May 8, 1803, m Homer, N Y, Enoch Rogers Children Enoch B, Hannah, Elizabeth, Joseph D, Albert A, Sarah

3 ii JOSEPH MUNSELL, b New London, Conn., Dec 15, 1804, d Syracuse, N Y, May 8, 1848

iii MEHIRABBL, m Daniel H Bowen Went to Appleton, Wis

iv TABITHA, b New London, Conn., 1815 m 1st Henry Adkins, in 2d Syracuse, N Y, William Henry Lawrence Children

1 Milton M⁸ Adkins, d 1860, aged 28

2 Russell J Lawrence, b July 1, 1848, m Syracuse, N Y, 1870, Helen A Chandler and had Willard E⁹ Lawrence, b Lafayette, N Y, Aug 23, 1871 Willard E, m June 1 1898, Edith Frazier, and had Helen Alida,¹⁰ b Syracuse, N Y., June 26, 1900

3 Mary E Lawrence, b Sept 1, 1851, m Homer, N Y, March 5, 1878, Edwin Miller

4 Jeanette Estelle Lawrence, b Nov. 3, 1859 m Brooklyn, N Y, Oct 16, 1879, Patrick Henry Downey No living issue

3 JOSEPH MUNSELL⁷ DODGE (*Libbeus*,⁶ *Tabitha*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *David B*,³ *John*,² *Tristram*¹), m in Homer N Y, Oct 24, 1824, Martha M Bowen, d Syracuse, N Y, Sept 26, 1884. Children

4 i HIRAM B,⁸ b Homer, N Y, Feb 12, 1826, d Port Byron, N Y, Sept 1, 1889

ii JOSEPH S, b Aug 8, 1829

iii MOSES H b Salina, N Y Feb 28, 1833

iv JOSEPH H, b Salina, N Y, Feb 8, 1836

v SARAH N, b Syracuse, N Y, Sept 18, 1844, m Sept 22, 1862, in Syracuse, N Y, Charles Sheridan Children

1 Mary Estelle⁹ Sheridan, b Syracuse, N Y, Sept 5, 1863, m March 29, 1888, Frederick Carley, and had Florence E Carley, b March 8, 1884, Lilian M Carley, b Sept 3, 1887, Frederick Earl Carley, b Sept 19, 1889, Lyman B Carley, b May 10, 1892

2 William Edward Sheridan, b. Jan 26, 1866

4 HIRAM BOWEN⁶ DODGE (*Joseph M*,⁷ *Libbeus*,⁶ *Tabitha*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *David B*,³ *John*,² *Tristram*¹), m Port Byron, N Y, Feb 22, 1849, Mary E Haughton, d Port Byron, N Y., Feb 20, 1886 Children

1 LAURA FRANCES,⁹ b Syracuse, N Y, Aug 27 1851, m 1st in Port Byron, N Y, May 30, 1872, Eleazer W Courtwright He d April, 1876 She m 2d in Port Byron, Aug 28 Thomas D Jones Children

1 Maud Gertrude Courtwright, b April 19, 1873, Port Byron, N Y, m John W Barnes, M D Newark, N J

2 Hiram Edward Courtwright, b Jan 28, 1875, Port Byron, N Y

3 Helen Jones b March 17, 1882, Port Jackson, N Y, d, July 6, 1883

4 Daisy or Marguerite Louise Jones, b Nov 17, 1883, Port Jackson, N Y, m Leroy L Snyder, Kalamazoo, Mich

- 5 *Herbert Grocer Jones*, b April 12, 1886 Port Byron N Y
- 6 *Stewart Adams Jones*, b Jan 30, 1891 Kingston, Canada
- 7 *Frederick Haughton Jones*, b Sept 21, 1892, Ft Worth Texas
- 8 *Robert Dodge Jones*, b Dec 30, 1895, Willow Springs P O, Ill

ii **HIRAM EARL**, b March 6, 1856

iii **JOSEPH MAJOR**, b Nov 27, 1858, m *Harriet Lillian* —, b May 9, 1856 Res Rochester, N Y Children

- 1 *Frederick Howard* b Feb 23 1884
- 2 *Mabel Lillian*, b Dec 25 1886
- 3 *Herbert Haughton*, b Oct 17 1889
- 4 *Hiram Willoughby*, b Sept 7 1892
- 5 *Joseph Salisbury* b Dec 30, 1894 d May 21, 1998
- 6 *Leroy King*, b March, 5 1897
- 7 *M J Roland*, b Sept 28, 1898
8. *Richard Salisbury*, b Dec 18, 1900

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN DODGE

1 JOHN⁵ DODGE (*Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Thistram¹*), see page 85 m April 9, 1801, Margaret English Wood She was b Jan 1, 1783, d April 15, 1874 Children

- 1 MATILDA MARGARET, b May 31, 1802, d 1838, m May 19, 1830, William Tracy No issue
- 2 CLARISSA MARY, b Oct 21, 1803, d Jan 15, 1838, m 1st, Sept 23, 1824, G S Marschalk, m 2d, Aug, 1835, P T Marseles Children
- 1 Margaret D Marschalk, m July 18, 1848, George T Sutton of Brooklyn, N Y
- 111 CHARLOTTE SOPHIA, b June 10, 1805, d Sept 14, 1840, m Jan 16, 1828, Henry E Wardell, son of James Wardell Children
- 1 John Henry Wardell, b Sept 18, 1829, New York City
- 2 Theodore Robert Wardell, b Oct 16, 1832, New York City, res Bainbridge, Ga Druggist m Dec 31, 1861, Mary J Bruton of Georgia b Nov 6, 1845 Children Theodore J, b Oct 26, 1862, William V b Aug 8, 1864, Fred Julien, b Nov 12, 1866, La Reine B, b April 29, 1869
- 3 William Cooper Wardell, b July 1 1834, New York City
- 1 Catherine Dodge Wardell, b circa, 1836, m William Titsworth He d 1900
- 5 Richard James Wardell, b Aug, 1838, New York City Res Red Bank, N J Editor

iv. JOHN WOOD (see page 85), b Nov 4, 1807, d Dec 16, 1893, m Dec 19, 1831, his cousin, Mary Louise Dodge, dau of Ezekiel Children

- 1 Mary Louise, b Oct 28, 1832, d Aug 23, 1833
- 2 John Wood, b Oct 24, 1834, d July 19, 1839
- 3 William Henry, b Nov 17, 1836, d June 14, 1868, m April 25, 1861, Pomona, Tenn, Amelia D Dodge, dau of William Henry Dodge
- 4 George Posey, b Dec 13, 1838, d May 6, 1878; m April 20, 1865, Hulah Ann Knight No issue
- 5 Charles Augustus, b March 25, 1841, d June 15, 1843
- 6 Juliet Lovenia, b Dec 7, 1843 d Nov 21, 1900, m Pomona, Tenn, May 18, 1871, Charles Henry Smith, d March 8, 1901 Children Burton Dodge Smith, b Aug 27, 1874, d Dec 31 1875 William Zenos Smith, b June 17, 1876, Estelle Walker Smith, b Feb 28, 1878, John Dodge Smith, b March 28, 1882
- 7 Catherine Rosalie, b Feb 10, 1846 Res Chicago, Ill
- 8 John Augustus, b April 22, 1849, d Dec 15, 1879

v. WILLIAM HENRY, b Nov 27, 1809, d Feb 13, 1890, m April 9, 1832, Catherine F de la Vergue Children

- 1 Amelia Delaergne, b Dec 15, 1832; m April 25, 1861, her cousin, William Henry Dodge son of John Wood Dodge Children Hairy Francis, b May 5, 1862, m Anna Burns

2 *Rhoda Augusta* b March 23, 1838, m July 3, 1860, Angus C Avery of Clinton, Mo Nine children

3 *John Wood*, b Sept 29 1839, d Oct 14, 1839

4 *William Henry*, d March 20, 1849 in infancy

5 *Catherine Frances*, b April 5, 1850, m Dr Robert Zener Res 1410 College Ave., Indianapolis, Ind Children Edgar D, b July 12, 1873 d Sept 12 1874 Mary F, b Dec 24, 1881, Robert D, b May 24, 1884

vi **CATHERINE CLAY** b Nov 2 1811, d circa, 1851, m Oct 1 1833, William P Coles Children

1 *Charlotte Sophia Coles*, b July 12, 1834, m —— Jenkins

2 *Catherine Louisa Coles*, b July 2, 1836, m —— Smith

3 *William Caleb Coles*, b Feb 10, 1839

4 *Agnes Virginia Coles*, b Dec 5, 1842

5 *John P Coles*, b July 8, 1849, d March 17, 1850

vii **JAMES LAURENCL**, b June 4, 1814, d March 9, 1835 Unmarried

viii **EDWARD SAMUEL**, b July 8, 1816, d April 6, 1857, m May 29, 1837, Catherine Ann Rogers Children

1 *Charles Delafield* b Dec 26, 1837 d May 27, 1841

2 *Edward Samuel*, b Nov 24, 1839, d May 28 1841

3 *Stephen Clay* (see page 65), b Nov 17, 1842 He m. 2d, Nov 10, 1898, Fannie L. Tankesley of Rome, Ga, b Aug 6, 1851 Children Lillabelle, in July 24, 1900, Wilfield Paley, Eugene F, d Aug 21, 1897 Mr Dodge has also two adopted children Dorothy, b March 10 1893, Edwin, b July 3, 1895 who are children of his second wife by her former husband, J S Lattuce

4 *Eugene Rogers*, b Richmond Va, Nov 8, 1816, m Anna Rebecca Simpson Children John S, d young, Edward Simpson, m Jan 3, 1901, Ruth Anthony of Charlotte, N C, Mary Lida, m Jan 27, 1901, W G Maloon

5 *Jessie Talulah*, b Dec 14 1849 Augusta Ga, m 1st, 1864, Charles Parham m 2d William Carlton Putnam of Cairo, Ill Children Minnie Eugenia Parham, b Sept 17, 1865, m Feb 2, 1892 W C Dudley Ina Ann Putnam, b June 23, 1871 m Dec 7 1892 B F Putnam Otho Azro Putnam b Oct 13 1872 Edward Dodge Putnam, b Dec 17, 1873, Zilpha Hoxie Putnam, b June 10, 1878, d Feb 28, 1892

ix **RICHARD MONTGOMERY**, b Oct 15 1818, d Feb 28, 1851, m Dec 25, 1848 Sally Ann Jump Had one son, Harry

x **AMELIA**, b May 19 1820, d June 9 1821

xi **STEPHEN CLAY**, b April 8, 1822, d Feb 15, 1848 Unmarried

SETH DODGE OF WEST DRYDEN, N. Y

1 SETH DODGE, b July 22, 1765, d Feb 27, 1825, m Nov 3, 1791, Deborah Lawrence, b Jan 19, 1769, d June 29, 1832. (Probably he is the Seth who appears on page 15) Came from Bennington, Vt, about 1800 Children

1 i IRA, b July 13, 1792, d Aug 19, 1831
2 ii SETH, b March 28, 1794
iii LAURA, b April 26, 1796
iv ASA, b Feb 1, 1798
v CLARISSA, b Jan 30, 1800
vi LYDIA, b July 22, 1804
vii FANNY, b Aug 12, 1806
viii SAMANTHA, b March 28, 1808
ix MARY ANN, b May 21, 1813

1. IRA² DODGE (*Seth*¹), b July 13, 1792, soldier of War of 1812, member of New York Legislature, d in Vernon, N. Y., Aug. 19, 1831, m. Sally White, b Feb 19, 1791, d Albion, Mich., Oct. 4, 1868. Children.

1 i ANNA b Nov 9, 1814, d July 30, 1815
3 ii SALVINA, b July 3 1816 d Sept 13, 1887
iii DANIEL W., Aug 26, 1818
iv ALFRED C., b July 25, 1820
v. ABEL W., b June 27, 1822
vi LAURA, b Aug 8, 1824, d March 4, 1884
vii LORENZO, b Aug 8, 1824, d Sept 6, 1856
viii CLARISSA, b April 25, 1827
ix JOHN W., b March 10, 1829, drowned at Dryden, N. Y., June 15, 1848
x HARRITT, b July 30 1831, d Dec 23, 1878

1 SALVINA³ DODGE (*Da² Seth¹*), b July 3, 1816, m Jan 1, 1839, John Mineah, b Oct 20, 1812, d May 29, 1863 Children

1 i ALBINA MINEAH b Oct 16, 1839,
ii MARIETTA MINFAH, b Jan 18, 1842, m Luther Griswold
iii HARRIET E MINEAH, b April 1, 1844, m David Charles Avery, Baltimore Md
iv MARY A MINEAH, b June 16, 1846 She supplies these records of Seth Dodge's family
v. EDWIN D MINEAH b Sept 16, 1856, m Carrie Van Horn, Eagle Grove, Iowa

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY DODGE

1. HENRY⁵ DODGE (*Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹*), see pages 82, 83. m Sarah Rosecians of Verona, N Y He d Poughkeepsie, N Y Children
 - i HENRY,⁶ m Alida Tull Children
 - 1 *James⁷ Henry*, has 2 children
 - 2 *Susan*
 - 3 *Sarah*
 - 4 *Edward*
 - ii JAMES, b Aug 31, 1785, Verona N Y, d April 14, 1844, m Electa Seward of Hackensack, N Y Children
 - 1 *Catherine Wardell⁷* b March 14, 1814, d June 11, 1876, m Wm Rowe
 - 2 *William Seward*, b May 3, 1817, m Margaret Armitage Res Verona, N Y
 - 3 *Henry*, b Dec 23, 1819, d March 27, 1857
 - 4 *Philander S.*, b May 17, 1822 Rem to Illinois
 - 5 *James Swartwout* b Oct 1 1825, d Aug 5, 1854, in Georgia, m June 20, 1848, Mary Ann Elder Children b in Barnesville, Ga William Henry, b July 26, 1849, in Sallie Witherspoon, has 8 children Mary Electa, b June 22, 1852, m A M Jones, has 4 children James Philander, b April 13, 1854
 - 6 *John Wardell*, b Dec 31, 1827 Res Verona, N Y
 - iii CATHERINE, m 1st John Wardell, who had m Jane Dodge, m 2d James Wilson, no issue by him Children
 - 1 *Jane Wardell*, m Nathan Platt
 - 2 *John Wardell*
 - 3 *Henry E. Wardell* m Charlotte⁶ Dodge (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tristram¹)
 - iv JANE, m William Plummer Children
 - 1 *William Plummer*
 - 2 *Eliza Plummer* m W P Pritchard
 - 3 *Sarah Plummer*, m Samuel Raynor
 - v SUSAN, m Zebulon Phillips Children
 - 1 *James Phillips*
 - 2 *Caroline Phillips*, m —— Boyce
 - 3 *Edward Phillips*
 - 4 *Plummer Phillips*, m Abbie Knapp
 - 5 *Helen Phillips*, m Dr Cooper
 - 6 *Mary Phillips* m Wm Bachman
 - 7 *Zebulon Phillips*, m Cordelia Worden
 - vi SARAH, m Elias Cooper Children
 - 1 *Matthew Cooper*
 - 2 *John Cooper*
 - 3 *James Cooper*
 - 4 *Webb Cooper*
 - 5 *Charles Cooper*
 - 6 *Hannah Cooper*, m William W Rose of Brooklyn N Y
 - 7 *Mahlon Cooper*, res Orange Mountain, N J
 - 8 *Susan Cooper*, m Asa Smith
 - vii HELEN, m —— Marshall Children
 - 1 *Lucius Marshall*
 - 2 *Jane Marshall*
 - 3 *Lois Ann Marshall*
 - viii DEBORAH, m —— Green

FAMILY OF REV. HENRY W. DODGE

1. REV HENRY W⁷ DODGE (*David,⁶ Rev John,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Samuel,³ William,² Tistram¹*), see page 93, b Albany, N Y, Nov 16, 1815, d Temple, Tex, June 14, 1898 Baptist minister His wife, Mrs Abigail Brown Dodge, was b 1816 in Newark, N J; d July 4, 1864, in Lynchburg, Va He m 2d, July 12, 1865, Mrs Ida B Latham Children

i MARY E,⁸ b Aug 19 1840, d Aug 25, 1841
ii WILLIAM E, b Feb 21 1843, d Oct 17, 1844
iii DANIEL B, b Dec 12, 1844 d March 1, 1853
vi MARGARET D, b Dec 26, 1846 (See page 93)
v MARY E, b Dec 5, 1848, d June 19 1851
iv HENRY WILLIAM, b Dec 24, 1851, Upperville, Va, m Irene Eudora Stacy, b Charleston, S C, Feb 28, 1857, d Austin Tex, Dec 20 1895 dau of Rev A G Stacy, b in South Carolina d in Austin Tex, and his wife Cornelia F, who was b in South Carolina and d in Maitlin, Tex, 1901 Children b in Austin, Tex

1 *Harry Stacy*, b Dec 17, 1882
2 *William Harper*, b July 11 1886
3 *Eyland Thomas*, b Feb 27, 1890
4 *George Brown*, b April 18, 1893

vii SARAH E b Nov 15, 1853, d 1864
viii EGBERT M, b 1863, d 1864
ix CLARENCE PORTER, b Lynchburg, Va, March 13, 1867, m at Cameron, Tex Sept 16, 1900 Ada P Kemp, dau of Demmie Kemp and his wife Mrs Martha McFarran Kemp, nee Taylor Children

1 *Henry William*, b July 7, 1891
2 *Clarence Porter*, b Feb 21, 1893
3 *Dennie Kemp* b March 5, 1895
4 *Harris Taylor*, b Jan 12, 1898
5 *Ada*, b April 15, 1900
6 *James Suayne* b Oct 4, 1902

x WILLIAM RUGGLES, b Nov, 1870 He is employed in the Louisiana National Bank, New Orleans, La, but fails to answer repeated requests for his family records

DIED

DODGE—At Morristown, N J, April 19, 1903, Miss Julia E. Dodge, daughter of the late Dr J Smith Dodge. Funeral at the Church of the Redeemer on Wednesday, April 22, at 2 o'clock (See page 53)



MRS. ESTELLE (CLARK) WOODWARD

See p. 171

INDEXES

IV

FOUR PARTS

BY

MRS. ESTELLE (CLARK) WOODWARD

- I. DODGES
- II. OTHER NAMES
- III. PLACES
- IV. AUTHORITIES

NOTE—A star (*) indicates mention of the name more than once on the page

INDEX OF DODGES.

A

Aaron, 9
 Abel, 115, *135, 156
 Abel W, 178
 Abigail, 10, 14, *15, *20, 107, 109,
 112, 113, *114, *173, 180
 Abigail M, 87
 Abigail R, 93
 Abumael, 15, 135, 156
 Abner, 132, 135, 156
 Abraham, 87, 132, 135, 156
 Achsah, 25, 27, 28, *30
 Ada, 180
 Ada P, 180
 Adam Todd, 82, *85
 Addie, 93
 Adelaide Louise, 37
 Adele, 60
 Adelia, 108
 Adeline, 93
 Adiel Marvin, 94
 Adiel Sherwood, 94, *95, 96
 Adiel Yeaman, 96
 Agnes, 93, 120
 Albert, 108, 109, 124
 Albert V V, 101.
 Albert W, 88
 Albro, 169
 Aldis Cireno, 45
 Alexander, 7, *10, *115, 139.
 Alexander F, 83, 90
 Alfred, 30.
 Alfred C, 178
 Alfred Gilpin, 105
 Alice, 53, 105, 112, *113
 Alice A, 93
 Alice Lampson, 37
 Alice R, 111
 Alice S., 173
 Alida, 179
 Allen W, 124, 125
 Alma, 36, 54
 Alma M, 93
 Almira, 53
 Alonzo, 9, 171
 Alonzo P, 100
 Alpheus, *20
 Alta Susannah, 20
 Alvan, 20, 36, 54, 125
 Alvan Leonard, 36
 Amanda, 173
 Amasa, 15
 Ambrose, 107, 109
 Amelia, 85 95, 107, 177
 Amelia Delavergne, *176.
 Amelia E, *10
 Amelia T, 90

Ammi, *135, 156
 Amos, 10, *15, 19 99, *101, *114,
 132, 134, *135, 156
 Amos C, 95
 Amos F H, 90
 Amy Staples, 54
 Amy Elizabeth, 108
 Andrew, 81, *115, *135, 156.
 Andries, 99
 Ann, *6, *9 10, 11, 12, *13, *15, *18,
 *19, 80, 82, 83, 86, 102 110, *112,
 *113, *114, *115, 120, 123, 169
 Ann Eliza, 84
 Ann Jeannette, 38
 Ann Sarah, *53, 91
 Anna, 14, 16, 38, 41, 82, 105, 112,
 113, 114, 173, 176, 178
 Anna B, 111
 Annabella, 82
 Anna Laura, 172
 Anna M, 173
 Anna Myrtle, 73
 Anna Rebecca, 177
 Anna Roecena, 92
 Anna Rosalie, 92
 Anne, (See Ann)
 Annie, (See Ann)
 Annie A, 108
 Annie B, 86
 Annie I, 53, 89
 Annie S, 86
 Annie W, 91
 Anthony, 108
 Antipas, *135, 156.
 Antoinette C, 91
 Arabella Adelia, 105
 Arnold R, 91
 Arthur, 53, 108, 124
 Arthur Murray, 124
 Arthur P, 109
 Asa, *9, 18, 125, 135, 156, 169, 178
 Asahel, 135, 156
 Ashoda, 114
 Asenath, 27, *30.
 Augusta, 109
 Augusta Clementina, 92
 Augustus Caesar, 34 48, *51, 52,
 60, *62, *63, *64, 65
 Augustus Erastus, 115
 Augustus Power, 84
 Augustus Sharp 20
 Augustus Villars, 65
 Austin, *125
 Avery Bromley, 38, 54
 Aves, 11
 Azuba, 173

B

Barbara, 90
 Barnabas, 135, 156
 Barnard, 135, 156
 Bartholemew, 135, 156
 Bathsheba, 13, 14, 19, 110
 Bathsheba M, 113
 Benjamin, 15, 18, 86, 132, *135, 139,
 156, *173
 Benjamin Franklin, 87
 Bertha, 94
 Bertha G, 94
 Bertha M, 93.
 Bertram H, 95
 Bessie, 94
 Bessie C, 109
 Bethiah, *12, 110
 Betsey, 15, 20, 113, 169
 Betsey S, 173
 Betty, 16, *112, 113
 Bezaleel, 135, 156.
 Billy, 135, 156
 Blanche, 102
 Blanche H, 93
 Bradley W, 124
 Brewer, 132, 136
 Buel, 93

C

Caleb, 9, *136, 156, 169
 Calvin, 111, 114, 169
 Camille, 94.
 Carrie, 37
 Caro F, 92.
 Caroline, 9, 37, 73, 101
 Caroline Adelaide, 37.
 Caroline E, 101
 Carsy, 100.
 Catherine, 9
 Catherine, 7, 9, 13, 18, 31, *81, 83,
 85, 87, *97, *101, *112, 113, 123,
 179
 Catherine Alice, 86
 Catherine Ann S, 177
 Catherine Clay, S, 177
 Catherine Eliza, 92
 Catherine F, 176
 Catherine Frances, 177
 Catherine M, 86
 Catherine Mary, 97
 Catherine Rosalie, 176
 Catherine Sophia, 84
 Catherine Wardell, 179
 Caty, *112
 Celia M, 111
 Celeste E, 87
 Cemantha, 36.
 Charity, 97
 Charles, 15, 35, 81, 87, 104, 106,
 109, 116, 124, *127, 128, 130, 136,
 156
 Charles Augustus, 176
 Charles C, 124
 Charles Delafield, 177

Charles E, 87, 93, 107.
 Charles Forster, 100
 Charles H, 52
 Charles J., 89, 90
 Charles Jones, 65
 Charles P, 108
 Charles R, 111
 Charles Rulof, 108.
 Charles Stuart, 124
 Charlotte, 54, 83, 85, 105, 109, 113,
 179

Charlotte A, 95
 Charlotte F, 90
 Charlotte R, 56
 Charlotte Sophia, 176
 Chauncey, 171
 Chauncey B, 55
 Chauncey F, 88
 Cheeseman, 97
 Cheeseman F, 87.
 Chester O, 111
 Christiana, 46, 62, 65
 Christiana Helen, 52, 69
 Christopher, 18
 C. L, Mrs, 73
 Clara, *85, 90, 108
 Clara Ann, 62, *64, *65.
 Clara Celia, 85
 Clara E, 100
 Clarence, 87
 Clarence Augustus, 65
 Clarence B, 88
 Clarence F, 94
 Clarence Porter, *180
 Clarissa, 85, *178
 Clarissa Mary, 176
 Clark, 36
 Cora Evaline, 45
 Cornelie, 52
 Cornelie A, 86
 Cornelius, *136, 156
 Cortland R, 173
 Cybele I, 21, 22
 Cynthia, 21
 Cyrenius, 93
 Cyrenius M, 87.
 Cyrenius N, *82, 89
 Cyril, 44

D

D William, 136, 156
 Daniel, 9, 10, *12, *14, 20, *21, 22
 44, 45, 56, *57, 58, *59, *81, 83
 93, 101, *102, 114, 124, 133, *136,
 *139, *156.
 Daniel B, 93, 180
 Daniel Ezra, *10
 Daniel H, 93
 Daniel M, 171
 Daniel W, 178.
 David, *9, 12, 15, *87, 113, *136,
 156 *160
 David B, 21
 David Britain, 5 7 9 14

David E., 87
 David L., 86
 David M., *91.
 David O., 22
 David S., 124
 David Stoddard, 82, 87
 David Stuart, 124
 David T., 22.
 Davis Dimock, 20
 Deborah, *79, 81, 178 179
 Deidama, 31, 41.
 Deliaette, 44.
 Delilah, 111
 Della J., 65
 Delos White, 20
 Demimie Kemp, 180
 Desire, *19, 112, 113, *169
 Dionyse, 123
 Dorcas, *7, 8, 11, *12, 13, 16, *19,
 31, 102, 113
 Dorcas Spalding, 18
 Dorothea Miller, 92
 Dorothy, 53, 116, 123, 177
 Dorothy Bowne, 172
 Dorris Caroline, 73

E

Easter, 112
 Ebenezer, 8, *13, 125, 132, *136,
 156
 Edith, 73, 89
 Edith Draper, 53
 Edith Matilda, 92
 Edmond, *101, 112
 Edmond F., 111
 Edmund, 18, 20, 101, *112, *113
 Edmund A., 22
 Edmund Arthur, 92
 Edmund R., 90
 Edward, 11, *12 13 *16, *18, 52
 100 112 113, 120, 123, 132, 136,
 139, 156, 179
 Edward Aaron, 73
 Edward C., *110, 111, 125
 Edward Henry, 105
 Edward L., 86
 Edward M., 90 *95
 Edward Samuel, 85, *177
 Edward Sanderson, 89
 Edward Sherman, 124
 Edward Simpson, 177
 Edwin, 82, 93, 109, 171, *172, 177
 Edwin A., 45
 Edwin Gardiner, 172
 Edwin Gilpin, 100.
 Edwin J., 81
 Edwin M., 95
 Edwin Nathan, 10
 Edwin V., 95
 Egbert, 87 *94
 Egbert M., 94 180
 Egbert Sherwood, 96.
 Electa, 178.

Electa Farrington, 10
 Elenor, 101
 Eh, 136 156
 Elihu, 15, 132, *139
 Elijah, 19, 115, *136, 156
 Elmor M., 89
 Elsha, 15, *22, 113, *136, 156
 Eliza, 9, *83, 85, 89, 171, 173,
 176
 Eliza J., *90
 Eliza Laura, 93
 Eliza Laurence, 37
 Eliza Pollock, 85.
 Elizabeth (see also Bessie, Betsy
 and Betty), 7, *8, *11 *12, 13,
 14, *15, *16, *17, *18, 19, 22, 35,
 38, 44, 53, 79, 80, *82, *83, 84, 86,
 87, 88, 90, 92, 99, *100, 101, 108,
 *110, *112, *113, *114, *120, *123,
 *153, *160, 173, 174
 Elizabeth H., 86
 Elizabeth L., 52
 Elizabeth Piety, 52, 65
 Elizabeth Russell, 83.
 Elizabeth T., 93
 Ella, 54 65, 89, 108.
 Ella B., 91
 Ella I., 100
 Ella M., 90
 Ellen, 105
 Ellen R., 85
 Elmer E., 88
 Emma, 93, 94
 Emma A., 22, 111
 Emma C., 94
 Emma K., 89
 Emma L., 95
 Emma R., 93
 Emma Sterling, 172
 Emma W., 89
 Emeline, 10
 Emeline Amanda, 84
 Emily, 81, *108
 Emily A., 87
 Enoch Ephraim, 116
 Enos, 136, 156
 Ephraim, 136 156
 Erastus, 115
 Ernest C., 91.
 Esther, 9, *10, *15, 52, 86, 112, 115,
 *173
 Ethelinda, 105
 Eugene, 109
 Eugene Flick, 85, 177
 Eugene Rogers, 177
 Eunice, 12, 16, 56
 Eusebius, *110
 Eusebius Merchant, 110, 111
 Eva, 108
 Evalina Grace, 105
 Evaline, 106
 Evelyn, 53
 Ezekiel, 81 84, 124 176
 Ezra, *9 *10, 11, 114

F

Fannie, 9, 87, 97, 98, 178
 Fannie L., 177
 Fidelia E., 87
 Flora E., 124
 Flora P., 87
 Florence, 93
 Florence Louise, 98
 Frances, *9, 21, 36, *169
 Frances Jane, 37
 Frances O R., 90
 Frances Sherwood, 94
 Francis, 132, *136, 156
 Francis Despard, 91
 Francis Edward, 92.
 Francis Faden, 124
 Francis Macumber, 124
 Francis Talmage, 92.
 Frank, 56, 108
 Frank E., 124
 Franklin, 124, 125
 Franklin Abram, 93
 Fred L., 150
 Fred Herbert, 124
 Frederic, 124
 Frederick Blake, 124
 Frederick Howard, 175
 Frederick Nevins, 124
 Frederick N., 125
 Frederick Paulding, 91
 Frederick W., 93
 Freelove, 10, 102, 104

G

Gardiner, 9, *169, 171
 George, 10, 15, 16, 108, *115, 116,
 120, 136, *156
 George Brown, 180
 George E., 87.
 George Eggleston, 124
 George Elliot, 20
 George K., 100
 George Moore, 124
 George Posey, 176
 George Riker, 86
 George Smith, 124.
 George W., 34, 88, 124, *173.
 George Wallace, 61
 Georgia, 94
 Gertrude E., 100
 Gertrude Lansing, 172
 Gideon, 13, *19, 21, *136.
 Gilbert Avery, 54, 73
 Grace, 45, 105, 110, 114
 Grover, 136 156

H

Hampton, *97
 Hannah, 7, 10, *11, *12, 14 *19,
 *20, 44, 87, 99, 107, 111, 112, *114,
 115, 173
 Hannah J., 90.
 Harold, 86
 Harold M., 73

Harriet, 87, *105, *108, 109, 111,
 116, 178
 Harriet A., 95
 Harriet E., 38, 56, 95.
 Harriet Jane, 53
 Harriet Lillian, 175
 Harriet M., 95
 Harrington M., 90
 Harris Taylor, 180
 Harry, 83, 105, 173, 177.
 Harry Francis, 176
 Harry G., 73
 Harry Stacy, 180.
 Harvey Bingham, 124
 Hazel, 73
 Helah Ann, 176
 Helen, *83, 84 92, 101, 179
 Helen A., 90, 101.
 Helen Edith, 73
 Helen Kissam, 82
 Helen M., 91, 101.
 Helena, 80, 81.
 Henrietta, 91, 105
 Henrietta Leonora, 92
 Henry, *26, 28, 32, *33, *34, *46,
 *47, *48, *51, 60, *63, 65, 81, 82,
 83, 89, 101, *105, 124, *139, *179
 Henry Augustus, 82
 Henry C., 86
 Henry G., 73 110
 Henry Houghtaling, 101
 Henry J., 65
 Henry K., 100
 Henry Lafayette, 52, *60, *61
 Henry Lee, 124
 Henry Littlefield, 8
 Henry M., 86, 88
 Henry N., 125.
 Henry Nehemiah, 53
 Henry Onderdonk, 99 100.
 Henry S., 22, 82, *125.
 Henry Swartwout, 86
 Henry Temple, 65
 Henry Thomas, 99 100
 Henry W., 87, 93, 94, *180.
 Henry Washington, 37
 Henry Whitmore, 94
 Henry William, *180
 Henry Wright, 54
 Hepzibeth, 112, *113
 Herbert Haughton, 175
 Herman, 53
 Herwick C., 90
 Hetty, 53.
 Hezekiah, 8, 77, *101
 Hiram, 36
 Hiram Bowen, *174.
 Hiram Earl, 175
 Hiram L., 111.
 Hiram Sacket, 20
 Hiram Willoughby, 175
 Homer M., 101.
 Homer N., 173
 Hoyt Merrell, 56

Hugh, 52
 Huldah, 14, 114, 115
 Hull, 15

I

Ida B, 93, 180
 Ingram B, 107
 Ira, 132, 139, *178
 Ira A, 52
 Irena, 115
 Irena Rebecca, 116
 Irene E, 88
 Irene Eudora, 180
 Irving N, 91
 Isaac, 99, 105, 106, *115, *136, *139, 156
 Isaac H, *97
 Isabel, 107
 Isabella, 87, 93
 Isabella Despard, 92
 Isabinda, 51, 70
 Isabinda A, 45
 Isaiah Shaw, 105
 Israel, *6, *7, 10, *11, 14, 15, 16, *17, *18, 26, 28, 31, *32, 33, *34, 35, 48, 51, 114, 132, *136, *139, 156, 173
 Israel A, 52
 Israel Andrews, 136

J

J, 139.
 J Arthur C, 54.
 Jacob, 15, 105, *136, 156
 James, 8, 9, *81, 83, *112, 113, 134, *136, *137, *139, 156, 169, 179
 James Albert, 124
 James Fowler, 108
 James Henry, 179
 James Laurence, 85, 177
 James M, 90
 James Madison, 124
 James Monroe, 84
 James Nelson, 38.
 James P, 90, 107
 James Parker, 109
 James Philander, 179
 James R, 134.
 James Richard, 83, 91
 James Swartwout, 179.
 James Swayne, 180
 Jan Dey, 82
 Jane, 9, 10, 44, *81, 83, *84, *89, *90, 97, 108, 133, *179
 Jane A, 83
 Jane Ann, 83, 91
 Jane E, 91, 93, *95
 Jane Isabella, 92
 Jarvis, 15, 139
 Jay P, 111
 Jeannie V, 92
 Jemima, *12, 15, 16
 Jeremiah, *17, 18, 77, 78, *79, *80, *81, *82, 86, 89, 90, *102, 104, 106, 109, *110, 111, 137, 139, 156

Jeremiah Edwin, 87, *92
 Jeremiah P. B, 95
 Jeremiah S, 95
 Jeremiah V, 95
 Jerial, 17, 18, *35, 52
 Jerial George, 52
 Jerusha, 15, 16, 38
 Jerusha Lay, 172
 Jerry S, 95
 Jesse, 79, 137, 156
 Jessie R, 108
 Jessie Talulah, 177
 Joanna, 19, 110, 111
 Job, 137, 156
 Joel, *11, *12, 15, *16, 18, 30, *38, 54, 101, 132, *155, *173
 Joel Smith, 10
 Johanna, 110
 John, *6, *7, *8, *9, 10, *11, *12, 13, *14, *16, *17, *18, 28, 32, 34, 35, *57, 78, 80, 81, *82, *85, *86, *87, *89, 92, 93, *105, 108, 110, 112, *113, *114, 119, *120, *123, 129, *133, 135, *137, *139, 150, *151, *152, *153, 156, 173, *176
 John A, *44, *86, 87
 John Adams, Rev, 24, 31, *38, *39, *40, *41, *42, *43, *44.
 John Alline, 105
 John Augustus, 176
 John Calvin, 125
 John Edmund, 20
 John Ewen, 90
 John F, 90, 95
 John Franklin, 20.
 John Fred, 124
 John H, 125
 John H P, 125
 John Henry, 125
 John Holcomb, 15
 John Jackson, 111.
 John K, 88
 John L, 16, *52, 89
 John Lanphere, 52
 John P, 87, 137, 156
 John Peter, 116
 John R, 86, 87, 90
 John S, 87, 177
 John T, 90, 133, 137, 156
 John Varick, 82, 124
 John W, 85, 92, 125, 178
 John Wardell, 179
 John Webster, 125
 John Wesley, 105
 John Wilber, *92.
 John William, 125
 John Wood, *170, 177
 Jonah, 137, 156
 Jonathan, *10, *14, *20, 21, 37, *137, 156
 Jonathan Sacket, 20
 Jonathan Washington, 37
 Jonathan Wayne, 36, 54

Jordan, *17, 18, 22, *23, *24, 25,
 *28, *30, 31, 44, 155
 Jordan C, 100
 Joseph, *9, 19, 86, *97, 114, 124,
 *137, 139, 156
 Joseph Cheeseman, 98
 Joseph H, 174
 Joseph Hampton, 98
 Joseph Major, 175
 Joseph Munsell, *174
 Joseph Nathan, 116
 Joseph S, 125, 174
 Joseph Salisbury, 175
 Joseph Smith, 36, *53, 180
 Joseph T, 124, 150
 Joshua, *11, *12, 19, 112, *113,
 *124, *137, 139, 156
 Joshua Cleaves, 124
 Josiah, 8, *17, 18, 34, 35, 52, *133,
 *137, 139, 156
 Josiah Rogers, *17, 18, 35
 Judah, 14
 Julia, 53, 100
 Julia Ann, *53
 Julia Elizabeth, *17, 53, 180
 Julia Emma, 94.
 Julia F, 54
 Julia Irving, 83
 Julia Rhinelander, 91
 Juliet, 85
 Juliet Lovenia, 176

K

Katherine. See Catherine
 Katherine Noyes, 172
 Kennedy F, 95
 Keziah, *82, 107, *109, 114
 Keziah C, 86

L

Laura, 87, *178
 Laura Frances, 174
 Lavinia, 109, 169, 170
 Lebbeus, 15, *173
 Lela, 73
 Lemuel, 12
 Leonard, 54
 Leroy King, 175
 Lesley E, 91.
 Letitia, *107
 Levi, 30, 38, 114, *133, 137, 156
 Levi Allen, 124
 Levi P, 124
 Levina, 114
 Lewis, 35, 169
 Lebbeus, 15, *173
 Lieurendus B, 173
 Lillabelle, 85, 177
 Lina, 20
 Lindley Moore, 108.
 Livonia A, 38
 Lois, 15, *18, 108
 Lorena, 45
 Lorenda, 101
 Lorenzo, 125, 173, 178

Lottie M, 173.
 Loudon, 97
 Loudon Underhill, 97
 Louis Augustus, 65
 Louis Linn, 62
 Louis Norton, 111
 Louisa, *34, 35, *108, 116, 173
 Louisa Annette, 45
 Louisiana, 51, 60
 Lovenia, 115
 Lovisa L, 111
 Lucinda, 105, 111
 Lucius A, 44
 Lucretia, 9, *15, 95, 112, 113, 116,
 140
 Lucy, 19, 20, *21, *23, 35, 38, 133,
 *155, 173
 Lucy A, 38, 55
 Lucy Ann, 54, 71
 Lucy B., 173.
 Lucy Emma, 54
 Lucy H, 111
 Lucy Minerva, 38
 Lucy Smith, 52
 Luke, 137, 156
 Lydia, *9, 10, 13, *16, *17, 18, *19,
 22, 26, 29, *31, *108, *112, *113,
 *115, *116, 134, 178
 Lydia Adelia, 109
 Lydia G, 90.
 Lydia L, 93
 Lydia W, 90
 Lyman, 20
 Lynde, 20
 Lynde Beebe, 20
 Lyndon, 92

M

M J Roland, 175.
 Mabel C, 90
 Mabel Lilian, 175.
 Magdalen, 92
 Malachi, 137, 156
 Malcolm, 87
 Marcia, 80, 92.
 Marcia Elizabeth, 87
 Marceline M, 65
 Marcy, *14, 112
 Margaret, *6, *12, *13, 19, 20, *79,
 *80, 81, *82, *87, *88, 89, 97, 107,
 110, 120, 123, 179
 Margaret D, 93, 180
 Margaret E, 85, 88
 Margaret English, 176
 Margaret M, 88
 Margaret S, 89
 Margaretta Bach Cumming, 92
 Margary, 19, 123, 150, 151, 153
 Maria, 10, *99, 105, *107, 110, 115
 Maria C, 173
 Maria E, 90
 Maria J, 99
 Maria J J, 90
 Maria Lay, *172.

Marie A, 54
 Marie Antoinette, 100
 Marietta, 44
 Marietta Rebecca, 20
 Marion Wallace, 115
 Marion V, 124
 Mark, 10, 13 *19, 21, *137, 156
 Mark Trafton, 125
 Mark Tyler, 37
 Martha, *16, 17, *54, 83, 88, 97, 99,
 105, 114
 Martha A, 77, 86
 Martha Ann E, 54, 72
 Martha B, 97
 Martha E, 88
 Martha Eliza, 54
 Martha Jane, 115, 172.
 Martha M, 124, 174
 Mary, *6, *8, 9, *10, *13, 14, *15,
 *19, *20, 21, 34, 36, 38, 52 53, 54,
 60, 71, 73, *79, 80, 81, 82, *83, 84,
 *86, *87, 89, *93, 99, *101, 104,
 105, 108, 109, *112, *113 *114,
 116, 120, 123, 151, 154, *155, 157,
 163
 Mary A, 95, 111
 Mary Ann, 52, 178, 179
 Mary Ann Deshon, 52
 Mary Asenath, 65
 Mary Catherine, 94
 Mary Danforth, 53
 Mary E, 22, 36, 54, 72 86, *88, 89,
 90, 92, 93, 94, 97, 174, *180
 Mary Electa, 179
 Mary Eliza, 36
 Mary Ellen, 92
 Mary F, 86, 89, 90
 Mary Fidelia, 45
 Mary Helen, 91, 107.
 Mary J, 95
 Mary Jane, 44
 Mary Jerusha, 53
 Mary L, 56, 89, 90
 Mary Lida, 177
 Mary Louise, 52, 66, *176
 Mary Margaret, 116
 Mary Pamela, 56
 Mary R, 53
 Mary S, 89, *101
 Mary Theresa, 61
 Matilda, 85
 Matilda B, 92
 Matilda Margaret, 176
 Matthew G, 110
 Maurice, 127 128 129
 Maurice J, *130, 131
 Maurice M, 111
 May Priscilla, 105
 Mehitable, 20, 86 105 *107, 115,
 174
 Melvin W, *173
 Mercy, 14, 112 113
 Mercy Ann, 36
 McLellan, 124
 Melissa, 20, 115
 Mial, 137, 156
 Michael, 150, *151, *153
 Mighill, 153.
 Mildred, 92
 Miles W, 100.
 Minerva, 173
 Minetta, 107.
 Miriam, 15
 Moriah, 15
 Moses, 10 *15, 81, 125, *137, 156
 Moses H, 174
 Moses Henry, 33
 Myra E, 173
 Myron S, 93

N

Nancy, *20, 21, 27, *29, 30, 31, 32,
 34, 87, 110, 111
 Nancy Adeline, 51
 Nancy Ann, *33, 34
 Nancy M., 38, 55
 Nathan, 10, 13, *15, 116, 137, 138,
 *140, 156
 Nathan Dane, 125
 Nathaniel, 8, 9, 12, *13, 16, *19 87,
 112, 124, 133, *137, 138, 140, 156
 Nathaniel B., 133
 Nathaniel Brown, 138
 Nathaniel Morgan, 115, 116
 Nathaniel S., 125
 Nehemiah, 10, 11, 13, 17, *18, 19,
 35, 36, 38, 52, 124, *138, 156
 Nellie, 36
 Nettie F, 100
 Nicholas, 120, 133, *138, 156
 Niobe, 19
 Noah, 13, *138, 140, 156

O.

Obadiah, 107, 109
 Odile, 94
 Olive A, 111
 Oliver, 9, 14, 15, *20, 113, *116,
 *120, *123, 124
 Oliver Augustus, 124
 Oliver Williams, 20
 Orange Wood, 124
 Ossian Euclid, *22

P.

Palmer, 173
 Pamela, 38
 Patience, 83, 112, 113
 Patty, 110
 Parthema J, 86
 Paul, 52, 94, 125, 133, 138, 156
 Peggy, 13 19
 Penelope, 97, 112, *113
 Perley, 125
 Peter, 14, 18, 30, 90, *99, *119
 *120, *121, 123, 129, 133, 138, 156
 Philander S., 179
 Phillis Lozano, 94
 Philo Gates, *111

Phineas, 82, 133, *138, 156
 Phoebe, 8, 10, *10, 54, *97, 99, 101,
 114
 Pickering, 124
 Polly, 38, 110, 173
 Polly Maria, 173
 Pope Shackelford, 96
 Pope Yeaman, *96
 Posey, 85
 Priscilla, 112
 Prudence, 113, 173.

 R.
 Rachel, *10, 105
 Rachel Lucinda, 54, 70
 Rachel Marguerite, 92
 Rachel Matilda, 92.
 Ralph, *120.
 Raymond E, 94
 Rebecca, 9, 90, *99, 100, *108
 Rebecca L, 90
 Rebeckah, 14, 15, 20 *108
 Reuben, 15, 133, 138, 140, 156
 Reuben Rawson, 13
 Rhoda Augusta, 177
 Rice, 138, 156
 Richard, 81, *83, 114, 121, 123, 129,
 130, 134, 135 *137, *138, 140,
 *150, *152, *153, 156
 Richard Despard, 77, 91, 99, 102
 Richard H, 86
 Richard Irving, *91
 Richard James, 84, 91
 Richard Joseph, 91
 Richard Montgomery, 85, 177
 Richard Percival, 172
 Richard Salisbury, 175
 Richard Varick, 82, 124
 Robert, 5, 7, 8, *77, 81, *85, *86, 91,
 99, 107, *119, *120, *121, *122,
 134 136, *138, 156
 Robert A, 52
 Robert C, 112
 Robert Chitty, 113
 Robert E, 86
 Robert E Lee, 89.
 Robert G, 93
 Robert Griffin, 172
 Robert J, 91
 Robert K, 88
 Robert King, 88
 Robert L, 97, 125
 Robert M G, *90
 Robert O, 111
 Roccena, 92
 Rocenna Matilda, 92
 Roderick L, 124
 Roger, 18
 Roger N, 52
 Rosa A, 93
 Royal N, 92
 Roxana, 173
 Rozina, 113 *116
 Rufus, 115 134, 138 156

Ruhamah, 111
 Ruhe, 15
 Rundle, 120
 Rupert, 105
 Russell, 15, 173
 Ruth, *11, 87, 101, 114, 177
 Ruth Porter, 53
 Ruth Van De Mark, 73
 Ryland Thomas, 180

S

S Adele, 56
 Sabra, 15, 54, 155, 169
 Salina, 52, 69
 Sally (See Sarah)
 Salvina, *178
 Samantha, 36, 38, 103, 178
 Samuel, *7, 8, 13, 15, 77, *78, *79,
 *80, *81, *82, *83, 84 87, *90,
 101, 102 103, 104, 107, 108, *112,
 *113, 114, 115, 119, *120, 121,
 *134, *138, *140, 156, 173
 Samuel Delano, 124
 Samuel Douglas, 124
 Samuel H, 108
 Samuel K, 82 87, 93
 Samuel North, 85
 Samuel Willets, 54
 Samuel W L, 90.
 Sarah, 7, *8 9, *12, 13 14, 15, 19,
 *20, 21 36 *38, 79 *82, *83, 87,
 *89, 93, *97, *99 *101, *102, 103,
 *105, *112, 113, *114, *115, 133,
 178, *179
 Sarah A, 90 *95
 Sarah Addoms, 84
 Sarah Ann, 38, 177.
 Sarah Anna, 53
 Sarah B, 93
 Sarah C, *97, 101
 Sarah Doty, 101
 Sarah E, 94, 95 108, 180
 Sarah Emma, 98
 Sarah J, 88
 Sarah K, 88
 Sarah L, 94
 Sarah M, 86
 Sarah Melison, 116
 Sarah Morgan, 116
 Sarah N, 174
 Sarah Peak, 45
 Sarah R, 22
 Sarah T, 101
 Scipio, 156
 Seabried, 125
 Semantha, 36
 Seth, 15, 140, *178
 Seth George, 115
 Sewell, 138, 156
 Shadrach, 134, 138.
 Sidney, 173
 Sidney Wallis, 124
 Silena, *22.
 Silome, 12.

Simeon, 138, 156.
 Simon, 19, 134, 138, 156
 Smith, 134
 Sodene, 15.
 Solomon, *138, 156
 Sophia, 37, 86, 93, 108, 173
 Sophie B., 89
 Sophronia H., 173
 Spencer, 9, 10
 Spotswood Josiah, 52
 Stephen, 9, 15, *81, *102, *103, *104, 105, 106, 109, 134, *140, *169
 Stephen A., *88, 107
 Stephen Clay, *85, *177
 Stephen Gardner, 171
 Stephen W., 90
 Susan, 38, 82, *83, 84, 90, 91, 97, 99, 105, 171, *179
 Susan Alida, 109
 Susan Augusta, 84
 Susan F., 93
 Susan M., 80, 107
 Susan Maria, 53
 Susan Taylor, 91
 Susannah, 8, *9, 10, 20, *99, 101, 107, 115, 169
 Susanna C., 93
 Sylvester, 9, 169

T.

Tabitha, *14, 15, 18, *173, 174
 Temperance, 111
 Thaddeus, 134, 138, 156
 Thankful, 133
 Theodosia, 34, 35
 Theron Downey, 54
 Thomas, *7, 8, *12, 15, 77, *78, 81, *99, 100, *102, *112, *113, *114, *134, *138, 156, 173
 Thomas J., 94
 Thomas R., 100
 Tritus E., 89
 Tristram, *5, *6, *7, *8, 14, *19, *77, *78, 81, 86, *97, 101, *102, 104, *106, *109, 114, 121, *150, 159
 Truman, 38, 56.

V.

Victor E., 91
 Villars Atherton, 65
 Virginia, 88, 111.
 Virginia A., 65
 Virginia Josephine, 52, 69

W

Walter, 9, 53, 89, 124
 Walter Burley, 53

Walter R., 173
 Warren L., 111
 Washington 37
 Washington L., 173.
 Wayne, 36
 W H (Son), 111
 Wilkie, *79, 81
 Willaby, 112, *113.
 Willard P., 109
 William, 6, *7, *8, 10, *13, *18, 52, 81, *83, 84, 85, 86, 87, *90, *93, 97, *99, 102, 105, 106, 109, 112, 113, 114, *115, *119, *120, 121, 122, 123, *124, 125, 129, 130, 133, *134, 135, *138, *139, 140, *150, *151, *152, *153, 156.
 William A., 90
 William Allen, 108
 William Appleton, 124
 William Austin, 111
 William B., 22, 93
 William C., 89.
 William E., 87, 89, 93, 111, 180
 William H., 95, 100
 William Halleck, 90, 95
 William Harper, 180
 William Henry, 34, 85, 88, 171, *176, 177, 179
 William I., 65, 125
 William Irving, 83
 William J., 134
 William James, 83
 William L., 89
 William Lovell, 124
 William M., 89
 William R., 94, 180
 William Robert, *172
 William Seward, 179
 William T., 89
 William W., 108
 William Walter, 124.
 William Wallace, *65
 William Wheeler, 92
 Winthrop, 139, 156

Y

Yarath, 116

Z

Zachariah, 139, 156
 Zadok, 139
 Zebulon, 114, 139, 156
 Zenos Wing, 116
 Zerviah, 35
 Zimmer, 134
 Zuleika M., 94
 -----, 108, 114

INDEX OF OTHER NAMES.

A

AERT, 79
AERTSEN
 Anneken, 79.
 Dierber, 79
 Jan, *79
 Magdelina, 79.
AIKEN
 Patience, 83
ALDEN
 Col, 138
ALDIS
 Deacon Nathan, 157
ALLEN.
 Asa, 55
 Cora Eveline, 45
 Delbert S, 55
 Grace, 55
 Grace E, 55
 Hazel L, 55
 Henry J, 45
 Jason, 11
 John, 157
 Samuel, 158
 William, 158
ALTON
 Capt, 136, 137.
AMERMAN
 Helen, 83
 Helena, 80.
ANDERSON.
 Elizabeth, 34.
 Ella, 89
 William C, 34.
ANDRE
 Mr, 80
 Marcia, 80.
ANDREWS
 Henry, 157
 Jane Ann, 91
 John, 157
ANTHONY
 Ruth, 177.
ARMITAGE
 Margaret, 179
ARMSTRONG
 J, 50
ARNOLD
 Antoinette C, 91
 Benedict, 7
 James N, 8
 Mary Elizabeth, 94
 Moses, 94
 Sarah A, 94
ARNOUT
 Frank, 20
 Nancy, 20

ASHLEY

Charles, 92
 Rachel, 92
 Rachel Matilda, 92
 Roecena, 92

ASTOR

John Jacob, 80
 Sarah, *80

ATHERTON.

Humphrey, *157
 Margaret, 20.
 Robert, 157
 William, 157.

AUSTIN.

Boyd, 38
 John O, *6, 14
 Susan, 38

AVERY.

Angus C, 177
 David Charles, 178
 Harriet E, 178
 Rhoda Augusta, 177
 Dr William, 157

AYERS

Irene E, 88

B

BACHILER

Rev Stephen, 158

BACHMAN.

Mary, 179
 William, 179

BACKUS

Ebenezer, 38
 Lucy, 38, 155
 Sally, 38

BADGELY

John, 101
 Mary, 101

BAKER

Chrysoqua, 164
 Clifford A, 84
 Edward D, 67
 Hepzibah, 107
 John, 183
 Mary C, 84
 Mary Louisa, 84
 Robert, 164

BALCH

John, 151, 152, 153, 158

BALCOM

Dorcas Emily, 104
 Eliza, 105
 Lovicia, 105
 Mary, 104
 Phebe, 105
 Reuben, *104

BALCOM.
 Samuel, 104
 William Elder, 105.

BALDING.
 Isabella, 87

BALDWIN.
 Andrew, 170
 Ann Sarah, 83
 Chauncey, 170
 Emma, 170
 Henry, 83
 Julia, 170
 Noah, 170
 Sabra, 170.

BALL.
 Abby, 13
 Abigail, 112
 Amanda, 19
 Asa, 19
 Bathsheba, 13
 Caty, 112
 Charlotte, 19.
 Dorcas, 13
 Edward, 8, *13 *19
 Elizabeth, *13, 112
 Fidelia, 13
 George Washington, 112
 Gideon, 13 *19
 Henry, 19
 Isaac, 13
 Isaiah, 19
 Jesse, 13
 John, 8, *13, 19
 Katherine, *13
 Leander, 19
 Lydia, 13, 19
 Margery, 13, 19.
 Mary, *13, 19
 Nathaniel, *13, 19
 Olive, 13
 Peggy, 13, 19.
 Peter, 13
 Priscilla, *13
 Ray, 19
 Samuel, *13, 112
 Sarah, *8, *13
 Susanna, 13
 Thankful, 13
 Thomas D., 13

BALLANTYNE
 Carrie, 37

BANKES
 Sir John, 158.

BANKS
 Adella, 108
 Emma, 109
 Jacob, 109
 Lydia Adelia, 109
 Mary, 109
 Nathaniel P., 96
 Thomas, 109
 Zachariah, 109.

BANGS
 Edward, 158

BARBOUR
 Amelia, 71.

BARKER
 John, 158

BARNARD
 Thomas, 158.

BARNES.
 Barbary, 170
 John W., 174
 Martha, 169
 Maud Gertrude, 174

BARNEY.
 Jacob, 158

BATES.
 Frederick, 48, *50

BATH.
 Henrietta Cooper, 109.
 John, 109
 Keziah, 109

BATHERST
 Margaret, 123.
 John Edward, 123

BATTEY.
 —, 39.

BAXTER
 Penelope, 97
 Schuyler, 97.

BEACH
 Clara, 70
 Effie, 71
 Elizabeth, 71.
 George, 20
 Isabinda, 70.
 John Theron, 70
 Lorinda P., 70
 Lota J., 71
 Lucy A., 71
 Lucius W., 71
 Marietta Rebecca, 20
 Martha A., 70
 Mary, 70
 Walter Joel, 71
 Walter W., 70

BEALS
 Arod, 105
 Catherine, *105

BEAMAN
 N S S, Rev., 23 24

BEAN
 —, 39

BEDFORD.
 Duke of, 127, 129

BEABOUT
 —, 56.
 Charlotte R., 56
 Frank L., 56

BECKWITH.
 Roxana, 30

BEERS
 Sarah M., 74

BENNETT
 Mehitable, 20

BENT
 Dorcas, 104

BENTON
Thomas, 51

BERGH
Henry, 85

BERRY
Cassendena M., 172
Dwight, 172

BETTS
E J., 111
Ella J., 111
Olive A., 111

BEQUETTE
Adele, 60
Augustus Dodge, 66
Christiana Adele, 66
Elizabeth Augusta, 66
Elizabeth Piety, 65, 66
Francis Rodolph, 66
Henry Dodge, 65, 66.
James Clarke, 66
John Baptiste, 60.
Lewis Linn, 66
Louisa, 34
Margaret A., 66
Martha Lovinia, 66
Mary Cora, 66
Mary Louisa, 66
Mary Louise, 60
Mattie, 66
Paschal, 65, *66
Salina Gertrude, 66
Virginia, 66
Virginia Josephine, 66

BIGGS
Marietta, 73

BISHOP
Of London, 120

BILL
Anna, 105
Arabella, Adelia, 105
Ethelinda, 105
William C., *105.

BINKLETON
—, 20
Sarah, 20.

BIRD
Thomas, 158.

BISHOP
Bridget, 158.
Diadama, 106
Edward, *158
George, 106
Mary Ann, 106
Peter, 106
Rebecca, 106
William, 106

BISSELL
Mary A., 95

BLACKHAWK, 68

BLACK
Henry B., *62
Rose Creighton, 62
Virginia Theresa, 62

BLAKE
William, 158
William, Jr., 158

BLINN.
Col., 170
Edward W., 84
Jennie Louise, 84
Julia Eliza, 84
Maria Elizabeth, 170
William, 84.

BLIVEN
John, 113, 116
Lucretia, 113, 116
Rozina, *113, *116
William, 113, *116

BLOUNT
Mary, 36

BLUXOME
Gertrude, 69
Isaac, 69

BOARDMAN
Anson Phletus, 72
Martha A. E., 72
Phletus, 72
Submit Elvira, 72

BONAPARTE
Napoleon, 26.

BOOTH
Edwin, 91.

BOUCHIER
Anne, 164
Humphrey, 164

BOUGHTON
Jane E., 93
Mary, 93

BOWEN
Daniel H., 174
Elizabeth, 71
Martha M., 174
Mehitable, 174
Obadiah, 158

BOWERS
Lady Elizabeth, 164
Richard, 164

EOWNE
Anna Laura, 172
Charles Hicks, 172.

BOYCE
—, 179
Caroline, 179

BOYER
Abraham, 89
Abraham L., 89
Daniel, 89
Elinor H., 89
Hattie, 89.
Mary J., 89
Mary L., 89
Samuel D., 89
Sarah, 89
William H., 89.
William L., 89.

BOYNTON
 Amos, *71
 Elmore George, *71
 John, 71
 Joseph, dea, 71
 Joseph, Capt, 71
 Julia, 71
 Mary Woodward, 71
 Napoleon, 71
 Nathaniel, 71
 Nellie, 71
 Sarah Ann, 71
 Ziba, 71

ERADEN
 Lovenia, 115

BRADLY
 Clarence Linn, 66
 Christiana Salina, 66
 Elizabeth Virginia, 66
 Genevieve Marion, 66
 Louisa Emily, 66
 Nathaniel Forsyth, 66
 Nathaniel O, 66
 Virginia Josephine, 66

ERADY
 —, 34

BRIDGMAN
 Lydia, 115.

ERIGHAM
 Mary, 104
 Thomas, 158

BRIGGS
 Clement, 158
 Joseph, 19
 Margary, 19

BRITTON
 Margaret, 70

BRODE
 Adelia Martha Olive, 46
 Beulah, 46
 Donald, 46
 Francis A, 46.

BRODHEAD
 Charles W., 81.

BRODT.
 Alanson P, 88
 Margaret D, 88.

BROMBACHER
 Charles, 83
 Charlotte, 83

BRONSON
 Annie, 22
 Annie Jane, 22
 Charles Webb, 22.
 Charlotte, 22
 Cordelia, 22
 Elizabeth, *22
 Genevieve, 22.
 Harriet, 22
 Ira D, 22
 Ira Hull, *22
 Jennette, 22
 Lucy A, 22
 Marilla, 22

BROWN.
 Marshall D, 22
 Ruby, 22

BROWNE
 —, 22
 Lieut, 10
 Abigail, 180
 Abigail R, 93
 Annie S, 86
 Caroline Owsley, 68
 Christopher, 68
 Dement, 68.
 Edward, 68
 Eliza, 84
 Emeline, 10.
 F C, 95
 Gertrude May, 68.
 Hannah, 20
 Humphrey, 20
 Jane E, 95
 Julius, 30
 Katherine Hay, 68
 Lucia Williams, 68
 Mary E, 22
 May Williams, 68
 Mordecai, 101
 Nancy, 30
 Susanna, 101
 Thomas, *30
 Virginia Stuart, 68

BROWNING
 Joseph, 48

C H, 163

BRUCE
 John M., 80

BRUTON
 Mary J, 176

BUCHANAN
 James, pres, 51, 67.

BUCKLAND
 William, 158

BUCKINGHAM
 Frances, 97

BUCKMAN
 Lucy Emma, 54
 William Henderson, 54

BUEL
 Rebecca, 74

BUGBY
 Albert M, 54

BULL
 Daniel, 45
 Elbert H, 45
 Herman, 45
 Louisa Annette, 45
 Mary E, 70

BUNNELL.
 Capt, 139

BURGER
 Almira, 53
 David, 53
 Delia 52
 Elizabeth, 53

BURGER
 John, 53
 Julia Ann, 53

BURKE
 Sir Bernard, 122

BURLEY
 Annie L, 53

BURLINGHAM
 —— ——, 55
 Martha, 55

BURNS
 Anna, 176.

BURR.
 Aaron, 26

BURROWS
 Betsey, 8

BURSLEY
 Johanna, 158
 John, 158

BURTIS
 Jane, 97

BURWELL
 Caro F, 92

BUTE
 Lord, 80

BYATT.
 Edward H, 37
 Grace, 37
 Frances F, 37

BYRNE
 Eliza A, 35

C

CADY
 Lucy, 72

CAKE
 B. T. F, Rev, 94
 Fannie, *94
 Harriet, 94

CALDWELL
 Augustus Dodge, 35
 David L, 35
 Eliza, 35
 Ellen, 35
 Henry Logan, *35
 John Byrne, 35
 Mary Ann, 35
 Mary Ann Theodosia, 35
 Margaret Tuttle, 35
 Rosa Anna, 35
 Theodosia, 35.

CALHOUN
 ——, 51

CALKINS
 F M 10

CALLENDER
 Mr, 110

CALVERT
 Martha Jane, 115

CAMP
 Catherine, 31
 Ichabod, Rev, 31

CAMPBELL
 Adella Alice, 16.

Bertha Isabella, 46
 Emma Caroline, 46.
 Eva Lorena, 46
 Martha Phebe, 46
 Prudence Overton, 46
 Ralph Waite, 46.
 Samuel, 16
 Sarah Caroline, 46
 Warren Lucas, 46

CARLEY
 Florence E, 174
 Frederick, 174
 Frederick Earl, 174
 Lilian M, 171.
 Lyman B, 174
 Mary Estelle, 174

CARLTON
 Elizabeth, 122
 John, 122

CARTER
 Capt, 136

CARVER.
 Abigail, 165
 Robert, 158

CASS
 Lewis, 48, *50, 51

CASWELL
 Thomas, 158.

CATLIN
 George, *47

CAULKINS
 Esther, 9

CHAMBERLAIN
 Betsey, 171
 Elizabeth, 44

CHAMPNEY
 Francis, 120
 Sir John, 120
 Mary, 120

CHANDLER
 Helen A, 174

CHAPIN
 Hannah J, 90

CHAPMAN
 Enos G, 20
 Elizabeth, 110
 Lulu, 62
 Mary, 20
 Sarah, 115
 Silena, 22

CHAPPELL
 Capt Anson, 169

CHARLTON.
 Aaron, 105, 106
 Ann Eliza, 106
 Amy, 106
 Edward C, 106
 Eliza, 106
 Grace, 105, 106.
 Henry, 106
 Henry Dunn, 106
 Letitia, 105
 Mary, *106

CHARLTON
 Randolph, 106
 William H., 106

CHESLAY
 Addie B., 108
 Annie A., 108
 Edward Percy, 108
 Handley, 108

CHESTER
 Mary, 15

CHEESEMAN
 Catherine, 97.
 Sophia, 86

CHILTON
 James, *154, 158
 Mary, *154
 Sarah Ann, 30
 William, 30

CHIPMAN
 Ameha, 105
 Charlotte R., 108
 Elizabeth, 108
 Elizabeth R., 108
 Harriet A., 108
 Hope, 108
 Janet B., 108
 John, 108
 Rebecca 108
 William Huston, 108

CHOTEAU.
 Augustus R., 34
 Rebecca West, 34

CHUBB
 Joseph, 31

CHUTE
 William E., 102.

CLAPP.
 David, 165
 Fauny, 165
 Hannah, 165
 Jonathan, 165
 Peggy, 165
 Thomas, 158

CLARK.
 Anson, 73, 165
 Caroline Elizabeth, 73, 154,
 165
 Colonel, 33
 Dorcas, 19
 Emory Augustus, 73, 154,
 165
 Estello C., *73, 154, 155 165
 Fannie L., 56
 Fanny, 165
 Hugh, 73, 158
 Isaac, 73
 John, *73.
 Joseph, 158.
 J. W., 56
 Luther, 73
 Marion Wallace, 115
 Mary, 105
 Mary E., 56
 May L., 56

Nellie R., 56
 Rachel, 105
 Richard, 105
 Sarah Anna, 53
 Walter, 19
 William, *50, 105

CLARKE
 Christiana Helen, *69
 Fanny, 69
 Governor, 69
 Henry Dodge, 69
 James, 62, *65, *69
 John, 69
 Kittle, 69
 Martha Lovinia, 66.
 Mary Frances, 69.

CLAY.
 Capt., 139
 Henry, 50, *51, 85

CLEGHORN
 A E., 65
 Mary Asenath, 65.

CLEMSON.
 Georgia, 94

CLEVELAND
 Grover, pres., 75

CLIFTON
 Thomas, 158

CLINTON
 George, gov., 81.

COATS
 John W., 101
 Sarah C., 101

COBB
 Elizabeth, 19
 Sylvanus, 15.

COBURN
 Capt., 138

COCHRAN
 Ella, 65
 R L., 65

COE
 Arden H., 171
 Caroline, 171
 Mary L., 171

COGGSHALL
 Patience, 6.

COGGSWELL
 Rev. William, 141

COLE
 Caroline, 170
 Caroline Elizabeth, 171
 Charles Fisher Ames, 170.
 Emma, 171
 Harriet, 170, 171
 Henry, 171.
 James, 158
 John, 170
 Mary Shilabar, 170
 Phineas, *170, 171
 Sarah B., 171
 Samuel, *170
 Thomas, 170
 Ursula Ann, 170, 171

COLES

Agnes Virginia, 177
 Catherine Clay, 55, 177
 Catherine Louisa, 177
 Charlotte Sophia, 177
 John P., 177
 William Caleb, 177
 William P., 55, 177

COMER

Samuel, 28

COMPTON

Alice Dorothea Fitz Roy, 45
 Dwight Winchester, 46
 Flora Winifred, 46
 John Wilson, 45
 Murray Bernard, 45
 Percy Bayard, 45

COMSTOCK

Augusta Rosepha, 37.
 Gideon, 7

CONANT

Albert, 55
 Annabel, 56
 Bertha, 56
 Cora, 56
 Elmer, 56
 Ezra, 56
 Frank W., 55
 Grace, 56
 George H., 56
 Hazel, 56
 Inez, 56
 Jennie, 56
 Jennie D., 56
 Lathrop G., 55
 Lewis, 56
 Lillie, 55
 Lucy A., 55
 Mary J., 56
 Maud, 56
 Minnie, 56
 Roger, *151, 152, 153, 158
 Truman H., 56
 Wallace A., 55

CONN

Elizabeth, 34
 Elizabeth A., 34
 Henry Dodge, 34
 James Madison, 34
 Joseph H., 34
 Joseph S., 34
 Lewis Linn, 34
 Nancy, 27, 34
 Nancy Dodge, 34
 Sarah Ann, 34
 William A., 34

CONRAD

Lucy M., 34
 Peter, 34

CONS

Hannah, 87

COOK

Capt Samuel, 136

COOLEY

Emma, 109.
 John C., 6
 Marcus, 109

COOPER

Charles, 179
 Dr., 179
 Elias, 179
 Haunah, 179
 Helen, 179
 James, 179
 John, 179
 Mahlon, 179.
 Marshall, 60
 Matthew, 179
 Sarah, 179
 Susan, 179
 Webb, 179

COPELAND

George F., 92
 Roccena Matilda, 92

CORLIES

—, 39, 42

CORNELIS

Dierber, 79

CORNELL

Martha, 97

CORRELL

Catherine, 54

COTTON

—, 36
 Cemantha, 36

COTTER

Harriet, 170
 John, 170
 Sabra, 170

COURTWRIGHT

Eleazer W., 174
 Hiram Edward, 174
 Laura Frances, 174
 Maria E., 170
 Maud Gertrude, 174

COVERT

Samantha, 105

COX

Sarah, 90

CRAFT

Elizabeth, 100
 Griffin, 158
 Phebe, 90

CRAIG

Ella, 65

CRANDALL

Arthur M., 172
 Edwin D., 172
 Florence L., 172
 Frederick E., 172
 Harrict J., 172
 Irene, B., 172
 Jane E., 172

CRANE

Mary, 106

CREGIER
 Alexander, 9
 Lydia, 9

CROMWELL
 Oliver, 160

CROSSMAN
 Robert, 158

CRUTTENDEN
 Harriet Valentine, 74
 Susie Rebecca, *74
 Thomas Spencer, 74
 Walter Wemple, *74

CULLOM
 Richard N., 67.

CUMBERSON
 Mary, 89

CUMMINGS
 Matilda B., 92

CURTIS
 Rhoda, 170

CUSHMAN
 Sarah B., 93

CUTLER
 Hannah, 173

D

D'ARCE
 Joann, 163

D'AUDLEY
 Margaret, 163

D'AUTREMONT
 Abigail, 20
 Alexander D. 20

DALTON
 Rachel Bertha, 70
 Reginald G., 70

DANE
 —, 21
 Hannah M., 21

DANFORTH
 Mary Jerusha, 53
 Susan Maria, 53

DARLING
 Catherine, 87.

DARROW
 Amelia E., 10
 Florence May, 10
 Ida 10
 James, 10
 James F., 10

DAVENPORT
 Fanny, 91

DAVEY
 Esther, 115
 Joseph, Jr., 115

DAVIS
 Ann, 9
 Jedediah 9
 Jefferson, 47
 Jenkyn, 158
 J— 99
 Sarah, 99

DAVISON
 Maria, 115

DEAN
 Alice, 165
 Hannah, 161
 Isaac, 164, 165
 John, 158 164, 165
 Mary S., 101
 Walter, *164.

DE BAUCHAMP
 Sir Henry, 163.
 Lady Philipa, 163

DE CAMP
 A L., 86
 Martha Ann, 86.
 R L., 86

DECKER
 Anna M., 173
 Cora Ella, 173
 Elmer E., 173
 James Leroy, 173
 Lillian E., 173
 Lizzie B., 173
 Melvin L., *173
 Polly Maria, 173
 Willie S., 173

DE CLARE
 Gilbert, 163
 Margaret, 163

DE DACRE
 Elizabeth, 164
 Ioane, 164
 Thomas, 164

DELANO
 Mortimer, 126

DELASSUS
 Lient Gov., 32

DELAVERGNE
 Catherine F., 176

DELONG
 Catherine, 105

DEMENT
 Augustus Dodge, 69
 Christiana, 68
 Eleanor, 68
 Eliza Williams, 68
 George Dorris, 68
 Gertrude May, 68
 Henry Dodge, *68
 John, *67, *68, 69
 John Polk, 68
 Lucia Williams, 68
 Mary Elizabeth, 68.
 Mary Field, 68
 Mary Louise 66 68
 Nancy Adaline, 68
 Nonie Eleanor, 68.

DENISON
 George, *10 *114
 Hannah, 10, 114
 John, 114
 Robert, 111
 William, 114

DENTON
 —, 78
 Elizabeth, 82

DE MOTHE
Sarah, 106

DERMOTT,
Ellen, 89
John T., 89
Margaret, 89
Sophie B., 89
William H., 89

DESPARD
Henrietta, 91
Richard B., 84, 91
Susan Augusta, 84

DE STAFFORD
Hugh, 163
Margaret, 163
Ralph, 163

DETHICK
Ann, 11, 12
John, 11, 12

DE VILLARS
Marcelite, 62, 64

DEVOTION
Edward, 159

DEWEY.
—, 12.

DEXTER
Charlena, 55
Earlman, 55
Eva Gee, 55
Harriet Adelaide, 55.
Henrietta, 55
Henriette, 55
Ida E., 55
Inez Grace, 55
Jason W., 55
Josephine, 55.
Lucy A., 55
Martha, 55
Mary Jane, 55
Nancy M. 55
Rosette A., 55
William A., 55
William Arnold, 55
William J., 55

DICKENS
Dorcas, *7
Joan, 7
Mary, 6
Nathaniel, 7

DICKENSON.
Hiram, 173
Lucy B., 173

DINSMORE
Capt Abel, 135

DIX
Edward, 159
John A., gen., 86

DOANE
Deacon John, 150
Rebecca, 155

DOGGE or DOGGESEN See Dodge

DOIDGE See Dodge.

DOOLITTLE
Jennie, 56

DOTY
Ruth, 101
Sarah, 101

DOUGLAS
Stephen A., 67

DOWNEY
Jeanette Estelle, 171
Mrs P. H., 173
Patrick Henry, 171

DOWNING
Charity, 97
Desire, 19
Isaac, 97
Phebe, 97

DREW
John, Mrs 91

DRUMMOND
J H., 154

DUBOIS.
Col., 82, 83
Jesse K., 67.
Maria J J., 90
Sarah, 82
Stephen, 82.
W L., 90.

DUDLEY
Minnie Eugenia, 177
W. C., 177

DUNN
Alice, 112
Caty, 112
Grace, 105, 106
Mary E., 88

DURLAND
Catherine, 106
Daniel, 106.
Sarah, 106

EARL OF CLARE, 163

EARWARKER.
—, 119, 120.

EASTMAN
Roger, 150

EDES
William, 152

EDGCOMB
Earl A., 56
Eda V., 56
Herbert S., 56
Jennie A., 56
Lynn L., 56
Nathan, 76
Ora May, 56

EDMONDS
Gertrude E., 100

EDSON
Samuel, 159.

EDWARD
King, 119, 121 129, *143, 163

EDWARDS
B S., Judge, 82
Charles, 169
Flora, 169

EDWARDS
 Helen Kissam, 82
 Ninian, 67

EHLE
 James J., 38
 Livonia, 38.

ELDER
 Mary Ann, 179

ELEANOR
 Eleanor, 163
 Eleanor of Castile, 163
 Eleanor, Countess of Poitou,
 *163
 Eleanor of Guienne, 163

ELIZABETH
 Queen, 120, 129

ELLERY.
 Cornelia, 69
 Fanny, 69
 George H., 69
 Mary Frances, 69
 William H., 69.

ELLIOT
 Melissa, 20

ELLIS
 Kezia, 114.
 Myra E., 173
 Levina, 114

ELLISON.
 —, *78.

ELY.
 Capt., 21

EMLEY.
 Erminie Ivison, 37.

ENDICOTT.
 Gov., 151, 152

ENOS.
 Col. Roger, 169

ENSIGN
 Thomas, 159

EVANS
 Jane, 89

EVERETT
 —, 78
 Augustus Dodge, 84.
 Delmere W., 84
 Edward, 84
 Elizabeth, *84
 Eugene, 84
 Eugenie, 84
 Theodore Lewis, 84
 William, 84
 William Dodge, 84

EWER
 Thomas, 159.

F

FAIRFIELD
 John, 159

FALES.
 Nath., 137

FALL
 Lillie A., 55.

FARGO
 Marcey (Marcia), 35.

FARMER
 Lucy, 173

FAUNCE
 John, 159
 Thomas, 159

FEINES
 Anne, 164
 Gregory, 164.
 Joan, 164
 John, 164
 Margaret, 164
 Mary, 164
 Roger, 164
 Richard, 164
 Thomas, *164
 William, *164.

FENN
 Sarah T., 101

FISH
 Sabra Lulu, 70
 Stephen Eugene, 70.

FISHER
 Joshua, 159
 Lieut Joshua, 159

FITCH.
 Elmer, 87
 Sarah, 87

FITZRANDOLPH
 Ann, 106.
 David N., 105
 David Nichols, 106
 Edward, *105, *106
 Eliza, 106
 Evalina Grace, 105
 Evaline, 106
 Henrietta, 106
 Isabella, 106
 Jane, 106
 John Lindley, 106.
 Maria, 106
 Mary, *106
 Mary Ann, 106
 Mary Charlotte, 106
 Nathaniel, *105, *106
 Phoebe, *106
 Robert, *105 *106
 Robert Elias, 106
 Samuel Rowland, 106.
 Sarah, 105, *106

FLAGLER
 Mary, 86

FLETCHER
 Elizabeth Jane, 62

FLICK
 Clara Celia, 85
 Isaac, 85
 Louvina, 85

FLORENCE
 William J., 91

FLORENTINE
 Annie E., 88
 Joseph F., *88

FLORENTINE
 Margaret D, 88
 Margaret E, 88
 Mary Emma, 88
 Phebe M, 88
 Sarah J, 88
 William D, 88
 William J, 88

FLOWERS
 Elizabeth, 114

FORBES
 Mary, 82

FORD
 William, 159

FORSYTH
 Alma, 36
 Gilbert Solomon, 36
 John, *50

FOSTER
 Eleanor, 172
 George, 39
 John W, 172
 Sarah Ann, 38

FOUTS
 Harriet, 94

FOWLER
 Eliza Pollock, 85

FOX
 Clara Louisa, 62
 Elizabeth Jane, 62
 Kenneth Lawrence, 62
 Lulu, 62
 Martha Adele, 62
 Mary Theresa, 60, 61
 Matthew A, Rev, 61
 Virginia Theresa, 62
 William Charles, 62
 William Fletcher, 60, *61

FOXWELL
 Richard, 159

FRANKLIN
 Rebecca, 20.

FRAZIER
 Edith, 173

FREAR.
 Florence Louise, 98
 Hiram Peasley, 98

FREEMAN
 Esther, 173
 Rufus, 173

FRENCH
 Augustus C, 67

FRITTS
 Edward D, *34
 Louisa, 34, 35

FROST
 Anna Myrtle, 73
 Sarah, 82

FROTHINGHAM
 —, 83
 Jane Ann, 83, 134

FULLER
 Di, 110
 Emma A, 111

Ida, 10
 Joanna, 110
 John, 159
 S T, 111

FYFE
 Clara Louisa, 62
 Elizabeth, 62.
 J Rosse, 62

G

GALE
 Elizabeth, 53

GARDINER
 —, 169

GARDNER
 Thomas, 159

GATES
 Gen., 81, 85
 Amos, 105, 107
 Azubah, *105
 Hepzibah, 107
 John, 105
 Jonas, 107
 Mehitable, *107
 Oldham, 105, 107
 Simon, 105, 107
 Stephen, 105, 107

GAVESTON
 Piers, 163.

GAYARRE
 —, 64

GEOFFREY
 Of Anjou, 163

GEORGE
 King, 80
 Mary, 9, 13
 Peter, 8
 Samuel, 6, 13
 Sarah, 6, 9, 13
 Susanna, 13

GIBSON
 —, 85
 Eliza, 85
 John, 48, 159
 Keziah, 72

GILBERT
 —, 36
 Alvan D, 36
 Jane, 36
 Sarah, 36

GILL
 Katherine Noyes, 172
 John L, *172

GILLETT
 Augustus Rosepha, 37
 Charles William, 37
 Emma Matilda, 37
 Frances Augusta, 37
 Frances Jane, 37
 Joel Doolittle, 37
 Katherine Maria, 37
 Lucy Jane, 37

HANNA.

Margaret, 46
 Margaret Arabella, 45.
 Margaret Josephine, 46
 Margaret Melissa, 46
 Maria, 46
 Martha, 45, 46
 Mary Ann, 46
 Philip Winchester, 46
 Sophronia Isabella, 46
 Theophilus McMurray, 45
 William Hamilton, 46

HANSE

Magdelina, 79

HARDEN

Abigail, 154

HARDIN

John J., 67

HARE

Jonathan, 21
 Matilda, 21

HARMAN

Elizabeth, 164

HARRIS

Abigail, 20, 154
 Arthur, 150
 Elizabeth, *16.
 Isaac, 154
 James, *20
 Jonathan, 20
 Mary, *154
 Mercy, 154
 Samuel, 154
 Walter, 159

HARRISON

Pres, 67
 Frances C., 36
 Henry William, 32.
 John, Capt., 36
 Louise, 37
 Pamela, 38
 William, 38
 William Henry, *48

HART

Angelina, 45
 Bessie, 91
 Diana, 45
 Samuel Clemson, 94.
 Samuel L., 94

HARVEY.

William, 159

HASCOLL

Elizabeth, 153
 Roger, 153

HASKINS

Caroline Elizabeth, 73, 154,
 165
 Clarissa, 154
 Elizabeth, 154
 Nathan, *73, *154
 Seth, 73
 Shadrach, 73
 William, *73 159.

HASTINGS

Elizabeth Augusta, 66.
 E O F., 66.
 Philip, 66
 Ruby Marrania, 66

HATFIELD

Clara, 90

HAUGHTON

Mary E., 174

HAWKER

Ruby Marrania, 66

HAWKINS.

Sallie M., 86

HAWLEY

Susan, 97

HAWXHURST

Christopher, *102
 Samson, 102
 Sarah, *102
 William, 102

HAYDEN

Aurelia, 69
 Henry Anson, 69
 Henry Dodge, 70
 Martin, 69.
 Virginia Josephine, *69

HAYDON

Anne, 123
 Christopher, 123
 Yarath, 116

HAYNES

Clarence, 72
 Daisy Lillian, 72
 Ethel Blanche, 72
 Harold Lynn, 72
 Irving Roy, 72
 Leila Irene, 72
 Lucy Elizabeth, 71
 Thomas J., 71

HEATH

Elizabeth T., 93

HEALY.

Capt S., 136

HEMPSTEAD

Elizabeth, 114

HENDERSON

Mrs C. L., 73

HENDRICKS

Anneken, 79

HENRY

Ann, 33
 Moses, *33
 Patrick, 18, 32
 I., 163
 II., 163
 III., 163
 VII., 127

HEGINBOTHAM

Margaret, 120

HERIOT.

Emma C., 94

HERRICK

Joseph, 153.

HERTICH
 Clara Ann, 62, *64
 Joseph, 62, 64
 Mercelite, 62, 64

HERWICK
 Barbara, 90.

HESTON
 Martha Stalle, 66
 Mary Louisa, 66
 Paschal Bequette, 66
 Thomas M., 66

HEUCHAN
 Emma, 94
 Mary Elizabeth, 94
 Robert Burns, 94

HEWLING,
 George, 105
 Letitia, 105

HICKS
 Elinor M., 89
 John, Rev., 71
 Oliver P., *89
 Sarah, 97.

HIGBY
 James, 41

HIGGINS
 Sarah, 93
 Stephen B., 93

HIGGINSON
 Rev. Francis, 152

HILL
 J. M., 91
 Keziah, 109

HILLHOUSE
 James, Rev., 7

HILLMAN
 Martha, 171

HODGE
 H., 48

HODGES
 William, 159

HOLLAND
 Nathaniel, 159

HOLLIS
 Lydia, 154

HOLT
 Cornelius, 52

HOLMES
 James, 102
 Mollie, 33

HOPKINS
 Constance, *155, 161
 Susan M., 89
 Stephen, 23, *155, 159, 161.

HORNE
 Carrie, 53
 Florence Mary, 53
 Harriet Alice, 53
 Harriet Jane, 53
 Harriet Jane Dodge, 53
 James Quigley, 53
 Julia, 53
 Louise Margaret, 53.
 Mary, 53

Mary Shaw, 53
Rolland H., 53
William C., 53
William Dodge, *53

HOSKINS
 William, 159.

HOUGH
 Elenor, 101.

HOUGHTALING
 Helen, 101
 Henry C., 101
 Mary, 101.

HOUGHTON
 —, 121
 John, 121
 Mary, 123
 Peter, 123

HOUSTON
 Eliza, 9
 James, 9.

HOWARD
 Alfred, 55
 Carrie M., 74
 Charlena, 55
 Cyrus O., *74.
 Julia, 170
 Rebecca, 74
 Samuel, 74
 Sarah M., 74

HOWE
 Elias, *39.
 John, 159.

HOWLAND
 Hope, 108
 John, 108

HUDSON
 Jonathan, 159.

HUFETH
 Aaron, 73
 Edith, 73

HUGH
 Baron de Audley, 163

HUGHES
 Camille, 94
 Fannie, 94
 J. Swan, *94
 Mary Ann, 94.
 Roland, 94

HULET
 —, 78

HULIN.
 Alice M., 90
 Amelia T., 90
 Caroline B., 90
 David, 90
 George L., 90
 Georgina D. B., 90

HULL
 Charlotte, 54
 Johanna, 159
 Rev. Joseph, 159
 Mary, 15

HUMPHREY
 James L, 83
 Julia Irving, 83
 Martha, 83

HUNT
 Mary, 79
 Thomas, 79
 Walter, *39

HUNTER.
 Joseph, 33
 Mollie, 33
 Nancy Ann, 31, *33, 34.

HUNTINGTON
 Fannie, 87
 Jedediah, 21
 Samuel, 11.

HURLEY.
 Elizabeth, 88

HUSBANDS
 Frances, 97
 Joseph D, 97.
 Katherine, 97

HUSE
 Capt Sam, 139

HUTCHINGS
 Susannah, 8, *99

HUTCHINSON
 Capt, 139

HYDE
 Mary Belcher, 37

HYLLIER
 Hugh, 160

I

ILLIAD
 Maria J, 89.

INGERSOLL
 Jared, 170
 Julia, 170

IRELAND.
 Chauncey B, 55
 Grace, 55
 James, 54
 Martha, 54.

IRVING
 Ann Sarah, 83
 Eliza, 83
 Helen, 83
 Isaac, 83
 Pierre M, 83
 Sarah, 83
 Washington, 83
 William, 83

IVORY
 Thomas, 159

J

JACKSON
 Abraham, 159
 Andrew, 47, *50, 51, 67, 84,
 85
 Edmond, 160
 Edward, 160
 Harriet, 111

JOHNSON
 Edward, 171
 Hanna Lavinia, 171
 Louisa, 116
 Mariam, 107
 Susan, 90

JONES
 A M, 179.
 Daisy, 174
 Frederick Haughton, 175
 George W, 63.
 Helen, 174
 Herbert Grover, 175
 Jane, 111
 Jeannie V, 92
 Capt Joseph, 135, 139
 Laura Frances, 174
 Lovisa L, 111
 Marguerite Louise, 174
 Mary Electa, 179
 Robert Dodge, 175
 Sallie, 179
 Silas, 111
 Stewart Adams, 175
 Thomas D, 174.

JORDAN
 Jeffrey, 16, 160
 Mary, 16

JUDSON.
 Andrew T, 16

JUMP
 Sally Ann, 177

K

KAMRATH
 Louisa, 70

KANTZ
 Laura, 87

KEELER
 Annie B, 86
 David M, 70
 Harriet Alice, 53
 Harry, 70
 John E, 53
 Kendrick, 70
 Margaret, 70
 Margery, 53
 Ralph 53
 Sabra Janet, 70

KEMP
 Ada P., 180
 Demmie, 180
 Martha McFarren, 180

KENDRICK
 Major, *61

KENT
 Anna, 104
 Isaac, 104

KERFOOT.
 Daniel B., 94
 Margaret D., 93
 Maria M., 94
 Susan E., 94
 William F., 93.

KESLER
 Betsey, 20.
 Nelson, 20

KETCHUM
 Hannah, 99
 Rebecca, *99

KETTERER
 Amelia, 171

KETTLE
 John, 160.

KIBLER
 Joseph Heston, 66
 Maitha Stalle, 66
 Newton W., 66
 Russell Paschal, 66

KING
 Alice, 165
 Dewello J., 73
 Estelle C., Mrs., *73, 155
 Ethel Clark, 73
 Hannah, 165
 John, 160, *165
 Capt. John, 135
 Margaret, 165
 Martha, 88
 Thomas, 160
 Willaby, 112

KING PHILIP, 153 162

KING OF SCOTLAND, 163.

KINGSBURY.
 Gaines P., 51
 Joseph, 160
 Nancy Adeline, 51.

KINGSLEY.
 Amanda, 173

KIRBY
 Clara E., 100

KIRK
 Amelia, 71
 Hannah Amelia, 71
 John, 71

KNAPP.
 Abbie, 179.

KNIGHT
 Helah Ann, 176

KNOTT
 George, 160
 Martha, 161

KNOWLIES
 —, 51

KNUDSEN
 Charles A., 88
 Charles B., 88
 Cyrenius, 88
 Margaret D., 88
 Mary E., 88
 Sarah C., 88.
 Sarah J., 88
 William D., 88.

L

LAFAYETTE
 Marquis de, 47.

LAFFERTY
 Jane, 111

LAMB
 Capt. Sam, 137

LAMONT
 Charlotte, 105

LANE
 Esther, 86

LANGWOERTHY
 —, 8
 Dorcas, 8

LANPHEAR
 Dorothy, 116

LANSING
 Emma Steinng, 172
 Eleanor, 172
 John, 172
 Katherine Ten Eyck, 172
 Maria Lay, 172
 Robert, *172

LANSMAN.
 John, 35
 Mary Ann, 35.
 Samuel J., 35

LARKIN
 Hannah, 19

LARNED
 Miss, 23.

LATHAM
 Capt., 139
 Ida B., 93 180
 Mercy, 154
 Robert, 154, 160
 Susanna, 154

LATHROP
 Capt., 12, 18

LATIMER
 Col., 12, 15, 18, *139
 Anna, 14
 Daniel Dodge, 14
 David, 14
 Frances, 14
 Hallam, *14
 Jonathan, 14
 Lucy, 14 21
 Lynds, 14
 Marcy, 14
 Mary Ann, 14
 Mercy, *14

LATIMER

Nancy, 14
 Nancy E., 30
 Nathan, *14
 Nathan G., 14
 Nathan Lee Lord, 14
 Nicholas, 14
 Oliver D., 14
 Peter, 14
 Robert, *14
 Samuel, 14
 Sophia Jane, 14

LATTUCE.

Dorothy, 177
 Edwin, 177
 Fannie L., 177.
 J S., 177

LAURENCE

Edith, 174
 Helen A., 174
 Helen Alida, 174
 Jeanette Estelle, 174
 Marcia, 82
 Mary E., 174
 Robert, 82
 Russell J., 174.
 Tabitha, 174
 Willard E., 174
 William Henry, 174.

LAVALLIE

Helen M., 101

LAWRENCE

See also Laurence
 Deborah, 178
 Elizabeth, 87.

LAWS

Capt. David, 136

LAWTON

Angelica, 72
 Dorcas, 19
 Robert, 19

LAYTON

Bertha G., 94

LEACH

Submit Elvira, 72

LEADBEATER

Edward H., 52
 Edward Henry, 52
 Eleanor Freneau, 52
 John Lanphere, 52
 Lucy Smith, 52
 Nehemiah, 52.

LEE

Cora A., 72
 Elbert R., 72
 Jane, 106

LEIGHTON.

Catherine, 123
 John, 123

LEMON

Annie E., 88
 Elizabeth, 45
 Thomas, 45

LENNARD See Leonard.

LEONARD

Anne, 164.
 Chrysogna, 164
 Elizabeth, 164
 Francis, *164
 Hannah, 164
 Henry, *164
 James, 164
 John, 164
 Margaret, 164
 Sampson, 164
 Thomas, 160, 164

LESLIE.

Carrie Susan, 72
 Ira Hersid, 72
 Joel Dodge, 72
 Kathleen, 72

LEWIS.

Miss, 31
 Hezekiah, 31
 John, 10
 Meriwether, 50
 Rachel, 10
 Seth, 31.

LINCOLN

Abraham, *67.
 Hannah, 44
 Lorena, 45
 Marietta, 44

LIND

Jennie, 22

LINDES.

N F., 67

LINES

Ebenezer, 10.
 Mary, 10

LINN

Asael, *33
 Elizabeth, 34
 Lewis Fields, Dr., *33, *34
 Mary Ann, 33
 Nancy, 33
 William, 33

LITTLEFIELD

Elias, 13
 Fidelia, 13
 Mary, 13
 Penelope, 112
 Thomas, 13

LIVERMORE

S. T., Rev., 5

LONG

Robert, 160.

LONGLEY

Anna, 104
 Catherine, 105.
 Diadama 106
 Dorcas, 104, 105
 Dorcas Emily, 104
 Freelove, *104
 Isaac, *104, 105, 106
 Israel, 104, 106
 John, 104, 106
 John Fletcher, 104.

LONGLEY.
Minetta, 105
William, *104, *106

LOOMIS
Charles Rodney, 72
Donald Wood, 72
Elijah, 21
Fred Wood, 72
Jane Ortena, 72
Nancy, 21
Rodney Orlando, 72.
Susan, 72

LORTON
Caroline, 170
Frances Albro, 170
George Webbe, 170
John Torgay, 170
Julia Betsey, 170
Robert Torgay, 170

LOVERIDGE
Amasa, 114
Anna, 114
Grace, *114
Lewis, 114
Noah, 114
William, 114

LOWERREE
Mary F, 89

LUKINS
Abigail M, 87
John N, 87

LUTHER
John, 160

LYFORD
Mr, 151

LYONS
Ephriam, 31
M

MABBETT.
Joseph, *104

MACEY.
Capt George, 160

MADDIN
Adelia, 60
Charles, 60
Louisiana, 60
Thomas, 60
William Israel, 60

MADISON
James, pres, *50

MALLISON
Alice S, 173

MALOON.
Mary Lida, 177
W G, 177

MALONEY
Susanna C, 93

MANN.
Esther, 173
Ezekiel, 173
Oscar F, 173

MANSER
Olive, 46

MANSFIELD, 80

MAPES
Mary E, 90

MARCY.
Capt, 139

MARGESON.
Ambrose, 107
Bayard, 107
Christopher, *107
Gideon, 107
Gilbert, 107
Harris H, 107.
James, 107
John, 107.
Lavinia, *107
Parker, 107
Susannah, *107
Thomas A, 107

MARQUAND.
Charles J D, 90
Edwin, 90
Elizabeth M, 90
Frances O R, 90
Hetty W, 90
Josiah P, 90

MARSCHALK
—, 85
Clarissa Mary, 85, 176
G S, 176
Margaret D, 176

MARSELES
Clarissa, 176.
P T, 176.

MARSH
Susan, 72

MARSHALL.
—, 179
Helen, 179
Jane, 179
Lois, 179
Lucius, 179

MASON
Abel, 137
Sampson, 160

MATHER
Margaret, 91.

MATTESON
Joel A, 68

MAUD
The Good, *163

MAYO
Frank, 91

McARTHUR.
Henry L, 35
Joseph, 33
Mary Ann, 33, 35
Mary Ann Theodosia, 35.

McCAMPBELL
Marguerite, 171

McCLANACHAN
Frances Jane, 37
Grace, 37
Robert, 37.

McCLERNAND
John A, 67

McDONALD
—, 9
Christiana, 46
James, 46
Rhoda, 9

McGILL
Lydia, 108

McINTYRE
Jane, 90

McLANAHAN
Edith Eliza, 34
J W, 34
Nancy Dodge, 34
William Greene, 34

McMILLAN.
Augusta Clementina, 92
Charles, 92
Charles Richard, 92
Frank, 91
Henrietta Leonora, 92
Henry Lyndon, 92
Susan Taylor, 91

McMULLEN
Mary E, 92

McNAIR
Alexander, 50

MELBOURNE
Annabel, 56
Harry, 56
Inez, 56

MERCHANT
Anne, 110

MERRELL
Mary Pamelia, 56

MERRILL
Deidamia, 44
E W, 44.
Katie I, 44

MERRITT
Mary Pamelia, 56.

MESPLAIS
Mary Louise, 60

MESSENGER
Phebe, 105

MILBURY
James, 106
Mary, 106
Thomas, 106

MILLER
Anna B, 35
Edwin, 174
Francis, 105
Jennie, 45
Jessie, 35
John, 45
Margaret, 45
Mary, 105
Mary E, 174
Mary Ann, 35, 45
Robert B, 102
S P, 35

MILLS.
Ann M, 170.
Hannah, 170
Joseph, *12
Mansfield, 170
Sarah, *12

MINEAH.

Albina, 178.
Carrie, 178
Edwin D, 178
Harriet E, 178
John, 178
Marietta, 178
Mary A, 178
Salvina, 178.

MITCHELL
—, 87
Abby, 13
Amos J, 87
Clara, 70
E C, 154
Emily A, 87
Fidelia, 87
J B, 70
Mary, 9 19, 70
Olive, 13
Samuel, 8
Sarah, 8

MIXTER
Mary, 21

MONROE
James, pres, *50

MONTFORD
Elizabeth, 99

MOON
Anna, 173
Jacob, 173
James, 173
Mary, 173

MOORE
Elias, *104
Eliza, 104
John, 160
Lindley M, 104
Mary, 86 *104.
Sarah, 104

MOREHOUSE.
Lucinda, 105
William, 105

MORGAN
Inez, 69
Lois, 19
Mary, 115
Melissa, 115
Nathaniel, 115

MORRELL
Mary E, 97

MORRIS
Lieut, 140

MORRISON
Almeda C, 21.
Amanda, 21
Ann, 21
Cynthia, 21

MORRISON
 Eliza H., 21
 Hannah M., 21
 John, *21.
 Matilda, 21
 Sarah, 21.

MORSE
 Daniel, *105
 Emily, 108
 Joseph, 160
 Keziah, 107
 Luther, 108
 Lydia, *105
 Obadiah, 105
 Samuel, *105, 160
 Thomas, Rev., 105

MORTON
 Clara, 85
 George, 100
 Henry, 85
 Nathaniel, 159, 160
 Polly, 173
 Remember, 159

MOSES
 Charlotte, 170

MOSIHER
 Catherine M., 86
 George, 86
 Mary, 6
 Mehitable, 86

MOTT
 —, 79
 Adam, 8
 Anna, 112
 Deborah, 79
 Hepzibah, 19
 Josias, 112
 Lydia, 19
 Nathaniel, 19
 Phebe, 8
 R., *78
 Sarah, 19

MOXLEY
 S D., 43

MUNSELL
 Azuba, 173

MUNROE
 Henry, 105
 Sarah, 105

MURRAY
 Emma L., 95.
 John W., 95

MUSHEAD
 R., 127, 128

N

NEAL
 Henry, 160

NEILY
 Catherine, 106
 E Kinsman, 106
 Eliza, 105
 John, 106
 Joseph, *106

NELSON
 William, 160

NEVILLE
 George, 164.
 Mary, 164
 Lady Philipa, 163
 Sir Ralph, 163

NEWCOMB
 Keziah, 82

NEWELL
 Capt Moses, 137

NEWMAN
 Celia M., 111.

NICHOLS
 Amy, *106
 David, *105, 106
 Freelo, 106
 George, *107
 Governor, 107
 James, *12
 Jemina, *12
 Lemuel, 107
 Lois, 106
 Lydia, 115
 Margaret, 108
 Maria, *107
 Mary, 105, *106, *107
 Mehitable, 107
 Minetta, 107
 Miriam, 106
 Phoebe, *106
 Robert, *107.
 Rulof A., 106
 Sarah, *105, *106
 Seraphine, 106
 Stephen, 106
 Stephen James, 106
 Thomas Richards, 107
 William, *105, 106, *107
 William H., 106

NICOL
 —, *79
 Adelaide Louise, 37
 Edwin E., 37
 Francis David, 37
 Helen M., 37
 Laurence, 37
 Susan A., 37
 William, 78

NIXON
 Susan, 171
 William, 171.

NOBLE
 Capt., 135

NOEL
 Anita, 52
 Eleanor Frennan, 52
 Jacqueline, 52.
 J E., 52

NORCROSS
 Jeremiah, 160

NORMAN.

Elizabeth, 173.
Judah, 173

NORTH.

Lord, 80
Deborah, 81
Mary, 79, 108
Robert, 79, 81

NORTON

Lucy H., 111

NOURSE

Annie W., 91
F P, Dr., 71
Lota J., 71.

NOYES

Dorothy, 172
Martha Jane, 172
Richard, 172

O**OAKLEY.**

Julia, 100
Peter C., 84
Sarah Addoms, 84

OATLEY

Anna B., 111

OMONS

Mary, 31
Thomas, 31

ONDERDONCK

Andries, 79
Margaretje, 79.
Sarah, 99

ORMEROD

—, 120.

P**PADDOCK**

Robert, 160

PAINE

See also Payne
Dorcas, 23 155.
Elisha, 155
Mary, 155
Mary Ann, 52
Rebecca, 155
Thomas, 155, 160

PALEY

Lillabelle, 177
Wilfred, 177

PALFREY

Martha, 105
Peter, 151, *152

PALMER

Abigail, 173
Amanda, 173
Hannah, 114
Israel, 173
Luther, 173.
Lyman, 173
Norman, 173
Prosper, 173
Sarah, 173
Thomas, 173

PARHAM.

Charles, 177
Jessie Talulah, 177
Minnie Eugenia, 177.

PARISH

Freelove, 102
Townsend, 102

PARK

Richard, 160

PARKS

Julia, 169.

PARKER

Abigail, 107
Abijah, 107 108.
Capt Gideon, 135
Harriet, 108
Keziah, 107
Levi, 54
Lucy, 107
Miriam, 107
Nathaniel, 107, *108
Obadiah, *107, *108
Parney, 108
Phobe, *54
Thomas, 107, 108.

PARSONS

Christiana, 68
Edwin Capp, 68
John Dement, 68
Kittie Anna, 46

PARTRIDGE.

George, 160

PATRICK

Howard Borland, 66
Margaret Gladys, 66
Salina Gertrude, 66
Solon B., 66

PATTEN

Anna Carlyn, 37
Catherine Tiffany, 37
Damel Albert, 37
David Warren, 37
David, 36
David Griswold, 36
David Walter, 37
Edna I., 37
Elizabeth, 37
Elizabeth Frances, 37
Emma Sarah, 37
Erminie Evison, 37
Fannie 37
Frances, 36
Frances Caroline, 36
Henry White, 37
John, 37
Julia Mary, 37
Lillian Wilber, 37
Louise, 37
Lucy Jane, *37
Mabel S., 37
Marion Thompson, 37
Martha A., 37
Mary Belcher, 37
Rose, 37

PATTEN
 Sally, 36
 William, 36

PATTERSON
 Ella B., 91

PATTISON
 Virginia, 88

PAUL
 John Hallam, 69
 Marie Christiana, 69
 Marie Rudolph, 69
 Robert Hallam, 69

PAULDING
 Frederick, 91
 Frederick William, *91
 Julia Rhinelander, 91.
 Maria, 91.

RAWLINGS
 Albert, 103

PAYNE.
 Elizabeth A., 34
 Jesse B., 34
 (See also Paine)

PAYZANT.
 James, 106.
 Lois, 106

PEAKE
 Anna, 38
 Daniel, 38
 Sarah, 38

PEARCE
 William, 78.

PEARMAN
 Elizabeth, 45
 Price, 45

PEARSE
 Laura L., 171

PEARSONS
 Capt J., 137.

PECK
 Mrs., 17
 Daniel 11 12
 Hannah, 11, 12

PENDLETON
 Dorcas, 13
 Thomas, 13

PENNIMAN
 James, 160

PERRIN.
 Catherine Eliza, 92
 Jonathan, 93
 Nancy, 93

PERKINS
 Abraham, 160
 Margaret, 23 155

PETERS
 Cora A., 72
 George H., 72
 Lucy Maudie, 72.
 William H., 72

PETTUS
 William G., 50

PHILIP
 Christiana Adele, 66
 Henry, 66.

PHILLIPS
 Abbie, 179.
 Caroline, 179
 Cordelia, 179.
 Edward, 179
 Helen, 179.
 James, 179
 Mary, 179.
 Plummer, 179.
 Robert L., 35
 Rosa Anna, 35
 Susan, 83, 179
 Zebdiah, 83
 Zebulon, *179

PHIPPS
 Sir William, 126

PIERCE
 Franklin, pres., 60, 63, 67.

PLATT
 Dexter W., 55
 George W., 55
 Jane, 55, 179
 Mary Jane, 55
 Nathan, 179
 Thomas C., 55

PLUMMER
 Eliza, 179
 Jane, 55 179
 Sarah, 179
 William, 83, *179

POEHLER
 Alma M., 93.

POLHEMUS
 Marie Antoinette, 100

POLK
 James K., *51, 67, 68.

PORTER
 Peter, 136

POTTS.
 Anne, 123
 Eva G., 56
 Henrietta E., 56
 John, 123
 Lewis M., 56
 Lulu M., 56

POWER
 Jane, 84

PRATT
 Joshua, 160

PRAY
 Quentin, 160

PRINCE
 Capt Asa, 135, 138.

PRITCHARD
 Eliza, 179
 W P., 179.

PULLING
 Margaret, 12

PURDY
 Delia, 53

PURVIS
Celeste E., 87.
R C., 87.

PUTNEY
Abigail, 114

PUTNAM
B F., 177
Edward Dodge, 177
Ina Ann, 177
Jessie Talulah, 177
Otho Azro, 177
William Carlton, 177.
Zilpha Hoxie, 177

Q

QUIGLEY
Carrie, 53

R

RABLEN
John T., 101
Mary S., 101

RAIMER
Mary Emma, 88.
Samuel W., 88

RAND
Col J., 137

RANDALL
Harriet, 105.
Mary, 170
Robert, 160
Walter, 170

RATHBONE
Ann, *6, 13, *18, 115
Benjamin, 6
Betsey, 8
Elijah, 8
Elizabeth, *8, 112
Hannah, 8
John, 5 *6, *8, *9, 13, 18, 19,
*115
Jonathan, 6
Joseph, 6.
Joshua, 6, 9
Lydia, *10
Margaret, *6.
Mary, *6
Mary C., 9
Nathaniel, 6
Patience, 6
Rhoda, 9
Richard, 6, *8, 9 13, 18, 19,
115
Samuel, 6 *8
Sarah, *6, 8, 13
Susannah, 8
Thomas, *6, *10
Wait, *9
Walter, 9
William, 6, *115

RATHBURN
Betty, 112

RAY.
Anna, 5
Catherine, 5

Dorothy, 5
Mary, *5
Sibel, 5
Simon, *5

RAYMOND.
Capt William, 161.

RAYNOR
Samuel, 179
Sarah, 179

REED
_____, 57
Ennise, 56.

RELFE
Elizabeth, 34.
John, 34

REMSEN
Maria, 99
Martha, 99
W., 99
William, 99

REYNOLDS
Israel, 38
Samantha, 38.
Susannah, 8

RHINELANDER
Maria, 91

RICE
Edmund, 161
Nancy, 87.

RICHARDS
Mary, 105, *107.

RICHARDSON.
William A., 67, 68

RICKETSON
Miriam, 107
Timothy, 107

RISING
Mary Ann Deshon, 52
William, 52

ROBERT
Duke of Normandy, 163

ROBERTS
Hulda Margaret, 55

ROBINSON.
Mary, 107
William, 160

ROBBINS
Hulda, 114

ROCKWELL
Eliza, 171
Jabez, 171

RODOLF
Christiana H., 69
Frances Clark, 69
Kittie, *69
Marie Christiana, 69
Theodore, 69

ROE
Annie, 86
Charles, 86

ROGERS
Albert A., 174
Caroline, 73
Catherine Ann, 85, 177

ROGERS

Christopher Alexander, 21
 Christopher Green, 21
 Daniel Dodge, 21
 Elias Perkins, 21
 Eliza Laurence, 37
 Elizabeth, *16, *174
 Enoch, 174
 Enoch B, 174
 Ernest Elias, 21
 Fanny, 21
 Florence Sally, 21.
 Hannah, 174
 James, *16, 161
 Jennie Smith, 21
 Joseph D, 174
 Joseph Smith, 21
 Lucy Almira, 21
 Lucy Josephine, 21
 Lydia, *16, 17
 Mary, 16
 Samuel, 7, 14
 Sarah, 174
 Sarah Jane, 21
 William, *16

ROSE

—, 10
 Ann, 6 19
 Catherine, 6.
 Daniel, 6
 Ezekiel, 6
 Hannah, 8, 112, 179.
 Hepsabith, 112
 James, 6
 John, *6, 7, 112
 Lydia, 9
 Margery, 13, 19
 Mary, *6.
 Sarah, 10
 Thomas, 19.
 Tourmet, 6
 William W, 179

ROSECRANS

Sarah, 83, 179

ROSEKRANS

James, Capt, 81, 102.

ROSLYN.

—, 78

ROSS

Edwin, 36
 Valina J, 36

ROSSITER

Major, 135.
 Col, 135

ROTH

Mary, 38

ROUNDS

Mary, 54

ROWE

Catherine, 179
 William, 179

ROWLAND

Elizabeth, 16
 Samuel, 16, 160

RUGGLES

John, 161
 John, 2d, 161
 Joseph, *108
 Lois, 108
 Margaret, 108.
 Samuel, *108
 Thomas, 108
 Thomas Richards, 108
 Timothy, Rev, 108

RULOFSON.

Margaret, 107
 Mary, 106
 Mehitable, 105.

RUNCIMAN

Isabella, 106.

RUSSELL.

Allen, 55
 Errett H, 55
 Henriette, 55
 Henry, 55
 Huam, 55
 Josephine, 55
 Merton, 55
 Nannie L, 55
 William Henry, 55, 68.

RUXTON

Charles, *62
 Christiana, 62
 Mary, 62

S

SALISBURY.

Ezekiel, 54
 Mary, 54
 Sabra, 54, 155

SALT

Caroline, 89
 Daniel, 89
 Elinor, 89
 Jane, 89
 John, 89
 Mary, 89.
 Phebe J, 89.
 Sarah, 89
 Wellington, 89
 William, *89

SALTER

William, Rev, 31, *47, 64

SALTONSTALL

Sir Richard, 152

SANDERS.

—, 51
 Nancy Adeline, 51
 Sarah Ann, 71

SANDFORD

Harriet, 108

SANDS

Comfort, 79
 John, Capt, 9
 John, 79
 Samuel, 78
 Sarah, 79

SARGENT
William, 161

SAVARY.
A W, Jndge, 102, 104

SAVORY
—, 21
Almeda C, 21

SCHACKELFORD
Eliza, 95

SCHAFFNER
Adam, 106

SCHAFFNER.
Adam, 106
Ferdinand, 106.
John, 106
Maria, 106
Rebecca, 106

SCHROEDER
J F, 126

SCOTT.
George W, 51
Nancy Adeline, 51.
Roxana, 173

SCOVILLE
Phoebe, 54.

SEARS
Richard, 161

SEFTON
John, Rev, 34
Nancy, 27, 34
Rebecca West, 31

SELF
Edward D, 53
Harriet Louise, 53
Louise Margaret, 53

SELFWICH
Mary L, 89

SEMPLE
James, 67

SEWARD
Electa, 179

SEYMOUR
— 98
Amelia, 83
Sarah Emma, 98

SHACKELFORD
Eliza, 95

SHADWIN
Blanche, 102

SHAW
Martha, *16, 17

SHEPARD
Ralph, 161

SHEPHERD
Alice Lampson, 37

SHERIDAN
Charles, 174
Mary Estelle, 174
Sarah N, 174
William Edward, 174

SHERWOOD
Adiel, Rev, 94
Emma C, 94
Harriet, 170

John, 170
Sarah L, 94

SHIELDS
James, 67

SIMPSON
Anna Rebecca, 177
Rosa A, 93

SIMS
Easter, 112
Elizabeth, 13

SIRE
Joseph A, 34
Rebecca West, 34

SISSON
Catherine Tiffany, 37

SLAWSO
Maluda, 45

SLOAN
Rose May, 37

SMEA
Benjamin F, 101
Helen A., 101.

SNYDER
Daisy, 174
Leroy L, 174
Marguerite Louise, 174.

SMITH.
— 177
Abel, 78
Almira Lucretia, 170
Amber Courtenay, 171
Amelia, 170, 171
Anna Cole, 171
Annie, 82
Ann M, 170
Arthur Leavitt, 172
Asa, 179
Austin, 109
Benjamin, 12, 16
Betsey, 170, 171
Burton Dodge, 176
Caroline, 171
Cassendana B, 172
Cassendana, M, 172
Catherine Louisa, 176, 177
Charles Edward, 171
Charles Henry, 176
Charlotte, 170
Charlotte B, 172
Chauncey F, 170
Clinton G, 171
Cornelia Buxton, 172
Desire, 169
Dorcas, 11, 16
Edward De F, 171
Electa Farington, 10
Elias, 169
Elizabeth, 170
Elmore, 172
Estelle Walker, 176
Ethel M, 171
Eugene, 170
Francis H, 170
Flora, 169

SMITH

Hannah, 170
 Harriet, 170, 171
 Harriet C, 172
 Harry S C, 171.
 Harvey, 169
 Harvey Walter, 170.
 Henry Clay, 172
 Henry Cole, 171
 Howard, De F, 171
 Irene B, 172
 Jennie, 45.
 John, 48, 170, 171
 John Dodge, 176
 John Edward, 172
 Joseph, 21, 35
 Julia, 169, 170
 Juliet Lovema, 176
 L Adele, 171.
 Laura, 170
 Laura L, 171.
 Leander C, 172
 Lucy, 35
 Lucy Almira, 21
 Lydia L, 93
 Maicey (Marcia), 35
 Marcus De Forest, 170, 171.
 Marguerite, 171
 Marion L, 171
 Martha, 169
 Marvin, 170
 Mary, 108, 170
 Mary L, 171
 Matthew L. Perrins, 170
 Noah, 169
 N Stuart, 171
 Orpha, 170, 172
 P A, 170
 Philemon, 170
 Reuben, *170
 Rhoda, 170
 Rosa Adelle, 171.
 Sabra, 170
 Sally, 21, 36
 Samuel A C, 170
 Sarah, 114
 Sarah Jane, 21
 Shubael, Dea, 36.
 Sophia, 21
 Sophia Josephine, *21.
 Stephen, 170
 Susan, 179
 Susie Rebecca, 74
 Swift B, 172.
 Timothy St John, 170
 Walter, 170, 171
 Walter Dodge 171
 Walter Harvey, 170
 Walter S, 170
 Watson, 170
 William Marcus, 171
 William Zenos, 176

SNEDEKER

Nettie F, 100

SNOW

Constance, 155, 161
 Mary, 155
 Nicholas, 155, 161

SNYDER

Daisy, 174
 Emma R, 93.
 Leroy L, 174
 Marguerite Louise, 174

SOUTH

Mr, 161.

SOWERS

Emma W., 89

SPALDING.

Dorcas, 12

SPARKS

Mary, 45
 Nancy, 45

SPEAGLE.

Margaret A, 66

SPENCER

Elwyn L, 73.
 Elwyn Marshall, 73
 Gaius L, 72
 Lucy, 72
 Marietta, 73
 Marshall D, 72
 Mary E, 72
 May E, 73
 May Estelle, 73.

SPINNEY

Joseph, 108
 Louisa, 108

SPOONER

— 170
 William, 161

SPRAGUE

Catherine, 18.
 John, 18
 Jonathan, 112
 Lydia, *112.

SQUIRES.

Christiana Dement, 69
 Eleanor, 68
 George H, 68, 69
 George Robinson, 69
 Marie Lorraine, 68

STACY

Rev A G, 180
 Carmelia F, 180
 Irene Eudora, 180.

STANSBURY.

Ann, 80

STAPLES

John, 161

STEAN

Mary, 101

STEBBINS

Elizabeth, 11.

STERLING

Jerusha Lay, 172
 William, 172

STEVENS
—, 31.
Anna Elizabeth, 73
Asa, 73
Assenath, 31
Dorcas, 31
Harriet, 73
Henry B., 73
Joseph, 73
Mary, 31
Mortimer Winslow, 73
Stephen F., 41
William, 31

STEVENSON.
—, 86
Parthenia J., 86

STILES
Hon H., 121

ST JOHN
George B., 89
Margaret, 89

STODDARD
Inez, 56
Major, 80
Marcia, 80

STOFFLETT.
Louvina, 85

STOUTS
Elizabeth, 83

STOW
John, 161

STREET
Rev Nicholas, 161

STRICKLER
Catherine, 54
Jacob, 54
Marie A., 54.

STUBBS
Della J., 65

STULTS.
Delilah, 111

SULLIVAN.
Gen, 139

SUTTON.
George T., 176
Margaret D., 176

SYMONDS
Bethiah, *12
Jonathan, *12

T

TALCOTT
Amelia, 170

TALMAGE.
Magdalen, 92

TANKESLEY
Fannie L., 177

TAYLOR
Martha McFarren, 180
Zachary, 51.

TEMPLE
Anne, 164
John, 164
Peter, 164

Robert, 164
Virginia A., 65

TEMPLEMAN
William, 151

TERRY.
Abigail, 20

THAYER
Alvin Clifford, 70.
Alvin Orlando, 70
Arabelle, 70
Charles Barnes, *70
David Charles, 70
Estella Angeline, 70
Guy Ackerman, 70
Letitia May, 70
Mabel Gertrude, 70.
Mary E., 70
Rachel Bertha, 70
Rachel Lucinda, 70
Sabra Janet, 70
Sabra Lulu, 70
Stephen Galusha, 70

THIMONIER, 39

THOMAS
Mary, 5
Nathaniel, 5

THOMPSON
Alice Emma, 46
Arthur Winchester, 46
Clara Lydia, 46
Hiram J., 46
Horace Wellington, 46
Sophronia Isabella, 46

THORNE
Mary, 99
Thomas, 99

THORNTON
—, 56.
Charlotte R., 56

THROCKMORTON
Anne, 164
Arthur, 164

TIEBOUT.
John, 80.
Margaret, 80

TIFFANY
Hulda, 115

TILLY
Hugh, 152

TINKER
Achsah, 25, 27, 28, *30
Elizabeth, 16
Elizabeth B., 30.
Flavius D., 30
John, 16
John B., 30
Jonathan, 25, 27, 28, 29, *30
Lucy D. M., 30
Nancy E., 30
Nancy E. L., 30
Nehemiah Dodge, 30
Roxana, 30

TISDALE
John, 161.

TITSWORTH
 Catherine Dodge, 176
 William, 176

TOBEY
 Martha, 161.
 Thomas, 161.

TODD
 Adam, *80
 George Brannard, 37
 Helen W, 37
 Herbert, 37.
 James Hallock, 80
 John, Col, 32
 Lillian Wilber, 37
 Margaret, *80
 Sarah, *80
 William W, 80.

TOSH
 Sarah, 19

TRACY.
 —, 83
 Antoinette Josephine, 70
 Elizabeth, 83
 Emma, 170.
 Florence Virginia, 70
 Hayden K, 70
 L Adelle, 171
 Matilda, 85
 Matilda Margaret, 176
 Samuel K, 69
 Stephen, 161
 Virginia Josephine, 69
 William, 85, 176.

TREDWAY
 Archibald, 37
 Caroline A, 37

TREDWELL
 Henry, 97
 Martha B, 97

TROOP
 Abner, 109
 Henrietta Cooper, 109.
 Jacob, 109
 Jessie B, 109
 Lavinia, 109
 Minnie, 109
 Valentine, *109

TROWBRIDGE
 John, 107
 Mehitable, 107.
 Thomas, 161

TRUMBULL
 Jonathan, 169

TRUESDALE
 Samuel, 161

TRUETT
 Gertrude, 69
 Henry, 69
 Hetty, 69
 Inez, 69
 Kittie, 69
 Miers F, 69
 Mortimer, 69
 Salina, 69

TRYON
 Lottie M, 173.

TUCKERMAN
 Abraham, 138

TULL.
 Alida, 179

TUPPER
 Phoebe, 106
 Martin Farquar, *121, 122,
 129

TURNER
 Ann, 83
 John, 161

TUTTLE
 Elizabeth, 22
 Flodo, 22
 J B, Dr, 22
 Sarah R, 22

TYLER
 Pres, 51, 67
 Cybele I, 21
 Joan, 7
 Sophia, 37

U

ULLERY
 Elizabeth, 46

UNDERHILL
 John, 97
 Maria, 97
 Sarah, 97

UTLEY
 Sarah, 115

V

VAILL
 Charlotte B, 172
 Daniel, 172
 David, 172
 Jeremiah, 172
 John, 172
 Philander, 172
 Samuel, 172

VALENTINE
 Harriet, 73

VALLE
 —, 64
 Francois, *64.
 Marie, 64

VALLET
 Jeremiah, *11

VAN ANTWERP.
 Nancy, 93

VAN BUREN
 Martin, pres, 50, *51, 62

VANDERBILT.
 Jacob, 79
 Jacob Jansen, 79
 Jan, 79
 Margarct, *79, *80
 Margaretje, 79.

VANDERVLIET
 Derick Janse, 79.
 Dirk, 79
 Jan, 79
 Margaret, 79
 Margaretje, 79

VANDEWATER
 George E, 87
 Marcia Elizabeth, 87

VAN HORN
 Carrie, 178

VARICK
 Jan Dey, 82
 Richard, Col., 82

VASS
 Mary, 8
 Theodaty, 8

VAUGHAN
 Elias, 20
 Susanna, 20

VAVAVSOR.
 Sir Thomas, 123
 Mary, 123

VERMONT
 E de V, 122, 123

VILLARS
 —, 64
 Claude Joseph, *64
 Marie, 64
 Mercelite, 62, 64.

VIOLL
 Francis, 20
 Sally, 20

VOGINE.
 Miss, 34

VOORHIES
 Angeline, 70

W

WALKER.
 Capt., 140
 Bertha, 56
 Jane, 108.

WALLACE
 Cicero Mansfield, 55
 Lucy A, 55

WALLER
 Susanna, 10, 115

WALSH
 Cora A, 71, 72
 Frederick S, 72.
 Henry P, 72
 Irving Albert, 72
 Lucy Ann, 71
 Lucy Elizabeth, 71
 Patrick, 71

WALTON
 Lucretia, 45
 Rev. William, 161

WARD
 Anna, 5
 John, 161
 Joseph, 51
 Nancy Adeline, 51

Samuel, 5
 William, 162

WARDELL.
 —, 83
 Catherine, 83, 176, 179
 Charlotte Sophia, 85, 176,
 179

Fred Julien, 176
 Henry E, 176, 179
 Henry O, 85
 James, 176
 Jane, *179
 John, 83, *179
 John Heury, 176
 La Reine B, 176
 Mary, 83
 Mary J, 176
 Richard James, 176
 Theodore Robert, 176
 Theodore J, 176
 William Cooper, 176.
 William V, 176

WARNER
 Keziah, 72.
 Lucius O P, 72
 Maria C, 173
 Martha Ann E, *72
 Mary, 20

WASHINGTON.
 George, pres., *80, 103, *126

WATERS
 Henry F, 150

WAY
 Kittie, 45
 Mary Fideha, 45
 Sarah, 171
 Warren A, 45

WEBB
 Annie, 22
 Charles, 22 110
 Christopher, 22
 Daniel, 22
 Eva, 22
 Francis, 152
 Genevieve, 22
 Harriet, 22
 Ira B, 22
 Josephine, 22
 Lelah, 22
 Marilla, 22
 Mary, 114
 Sarah A, 95

WEBBER
 Adolphus, 170
 Alanson, 171
 Alice Lavina, 171
 Barbary, 170
 Charles, 171
 Duane, 170
 Edward Lewis, 171
 Elizabeth, 109
 Fanny Albro, *170
 Frances Elmira, 171
 George, 171

WEBBER
 Hannah Lavinia, *171.
 James D., 171
 John Adolphus, 171
 Jonathan, 170
 Julia, 171.
 Julia Betsey, 171.
 Julia Deborah, 171.
 Lavinia, 170
 Lewis Russell, 171
 Martha, 171
 Mary Elizabeth, 170
 Mary Malvina, 171
 Sarah, *171
 Sarah B., 171
 Ursula Ann, 170, 171.

WEBSTER
 Daniel, 51, 159.
 Lydia G., 90

WEED, 42

WECKLER.
 E C., 71
 Lucy A., 71

WEEKS
 Catherine, 101
 Maria, 97
 Solomon, 101

WELCH
 Anna, 114

WELLER
 George, 38
 Jerusha, 38.
 John B., 65

WELLS
 Calvin R., 45
 Franklin S., 45
 George, 9, 116
 Jabez, 137.
 Jane, 45
 John B., 45
 Lydia, 9, 116
 Oliver Cyrain, 45
 Oliver Dodge, 9, 116

WELTON
 Cephas, 107
 Ezekiel, 107
 Lucy, 107
 Mary, 107
 Mary Helen, 107
 Walter, 107

WENTZ
 Charles W., 61.

WEST, 98

WESTCOTT.
 Mary A., 111

WHALE
 Philemon, 162

WHEELER
 Amelia, 81
 Anna Augusta, 81
 Ann Eliza, 84
 Blanche, 84
 Charles F., 84
 Charles Frederick, 84

Jane Dodge, 84
 Julia Eliza, 84
 Mary, 115
 Mary Louisa, 81, 115
 Nancy, 30
 Richard James, 84
 Richard Oakley, 84
 Sarah Ann, 30
 Timothy, 30.
 William W., 84
 William Samuel Packer, 84
 William Ward, 84

WHEELOCK
 Abel, *108
 Amy Elizabeth, 108.
 Artemus, 105
 Azubah, 105
 Benjamin, 105
 Elias, 105
 Emily, *108
 Ezekiel Cleveland, 108.
 Gershom, 108.
 John, *108
 Joseph, 108
 May Priscilla, 105
 Obadiah, *105
 Parney, 108
 Ralph, Rev., 105, 108
 Ward, 105

WHITE
 Sally, 178
 Rev John, 151, *152

WHITING
 Col Samuel, 169

WHITMAN.
 John, 161

WHITHERELL.
 J., 50.

WHITING
 Clara, 85
 James R., 85

WILBUR
 Clarissa, 154
 Ebenezer, 154
 Edwin J., 87
 Jacob, *154
 John, 86
 John W., 97
 Keziah C., 96
 Lydia, 154
 Mark D., 87.
 Mary, 154
 Samuel, 162

WILEORE
 Jacob, *154
 Samuel, 162

WILDER
 Keziah, 82
 William, 82

WILKINS
 Anthony, 106.
 Miriam, 106.

WILKINSON.
 James, *48

WILLARD

George, 69
Hetty, 69
Mary C, 9
William, Dr, 9

WILLEY

Ruhamah, 111

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR,
143, 160, 163**WILLIAMS**

Anna Bowles, 17
Elizabeth, 37
Marcy, 14.
Mary Field, 68.
Sarah, 20
Susan, 91

WILLIS

Alvin, 22
Elizabeth, 11, 12, 16, 17.
Genevieve, 22
John, 11, 12, 161
Joshna, 116
Helen, 22
Ida M, 22
Sarah Melson, 116
Zerviah, 35.

WILSON

Catherine, 83, 179
Christopher, 107
Edward P, 95
Harriet E, 95
Hugh, 27
Ida E, 55
James, 83, 179
Jane E, 95
Lavinia, 107
Mary J, 95
Nathaniel, 161.
Robert, 107

WINCHESTER

Amaria, 31
Andrew, 31
Angelina, 45
Betsey, 45
Cyril, 45
Diana, 45
Eliza Jane, 46
Elizabeth, 45, 46
George Washington, 46
James, 45
Jane, 45
Jefferson, 45
John, *31, 45
John Smith, 45
Jordan, 45
Josiah, 31
La Fayette, 46
Lucretia, *45
Lydia, 17, 18, 31, 45.
Maluda, 45
Margaret, *45
Margaret Melissa, 46
Martha, 45, 46
Mary, 45.

Mary Ann, 45, 46

Melcina, 46
Nancy, *45
Olive, 46
Richard, 17, 18, 31
Sarah Minerva, 46
Scott Taylor, 46
William H Garrison, 45
William Smiley, 46

WING

Rev John, 162

WINNINGTON

Elizabeth, 120, 123
George, 120, 123
Nicholas, 120, 123.
Randle, 120 123
Richard, 120 123

Thomas, *120

WINSLOW

Edward, 161, 162, 165
Hepsibah, 19
John, 154, 162
Josiah, 165
Kenelm, 161, *165
Margaret, 165
Mary, 154
Susanna, 154

WINTON

Burton G, 37.
Charles J, 37
David Burton, 37.
David N, 37
Frances, 37
Lucy P, 37
Maynard, 37
William C, 37

WISE

Abigail, 10
William, 10

WITHERSPOON

Sallie, 179

WOLCOTT.

Roger, Gen, 10

WOOD

Abigail, 165
Henry, 161
John, 162
Margaret English, 85, 176
Nathaniel, 165
Peggy, 165.
Susan, 72

WOODBURY

Elizabeth, 108
Foster, 108.
Harriet, 108
Humphrey, 108
John, *108, *151, *152, 153
Jonathan, *108
Lydia, 108
Mary, 108
Thomas, 108
William Fairfield, 108

WOODS

John, 162

WOODWARD

Anna Elizabeth, 73
 Benajah, 73
 Beniah, 73
 Carrie M., *74
 Emory Clark, 74, *154, 157,
 165
 Estelle C., *73, 154, 155, 165
 Fred Dodge, 71.
 Gertrude, 71
 Harriet Valentine, 74
 Israel, 73
 John, 36, 73.
 John Joseph, 36
 John Paul, 75
 John Perkins, 71, 73, 155
 Julia, 71.
 Kate, 71
 Mary, 71, 73 154, 155
 Mercy Ann, 36
 Mortimer Stevens, 74
 Najaah Estelle, 74, *154, 157
 165
 Nathan, 73
 Nathaniel *73, 74, 161
 Nellie, 71
 Ruth Elinor, 75
 Theron Royal, 61, 71, *73,
 *74, *154, *155, 162, 165
 Valina J., 36
 Walter Beach, 71, 74, 75
 Zelotes, 73.

WOOLLEY

Eliza J., 87
 John J., 87
 John M., 87
 Margaret, 87
 Martha, 87
 Mary, 87
 Milton, 87
 Myron, 87
 Rachel, 87
 Robert D., 87
 William W., 87.

WORDEN

Cordelia, 179
 Gilbert, 103
 Peter, 161
 Ruth, 1‡

WORK

Samuel, 114
 Sarah, 114

WORTHINGTON.

Capt., 169

WRIGHT

John, 112
 Mary, 112

WYLIE

Effie, 71.

Y.

YEAMAN

Eliza, 95
 Lucretia, 95
 William Pope, 95

YEOMANS

Rebecca, 9

YOUNG

—, 52
 Elizabeth L., 52
 Grace, 105
 Harriet, 116
 Job, 105, 106
 Lydia, 105
 Phebe, 106
 Samuel, *105, 106
 Timothy, 106

YULLEY

Sarah, 115

Z.

ZENER

Catherine Frances, 177
 Edgar D., 177
 Mary F., 177
 Robert, 177
 Robert D., 177

SURNAMES UNKNOWN

Betsey, 45.
 Elizabeth, S., 169
 Frances, 169
 Hannah, 11
 Harriet Lillian, 175
 Jemima, 15.
 Sarah, 6.

INDEX OF PLACES

A.

Abingdon, Va., 52
 Ackworth, N H., 188
 Addison, Vt., 13
 Africa, 32
 Alameda, Cal., 54
 Albion, Mich., 178
 Albany, N Y., 25, 38, *44, 93, *101,
 180
 Albany, N Y., Medical College, 92
 Albany, N Y., Tabernacle Church,
 59
 Albury, near Guilford, Surrey,
 England, 121
 Alexandria, Ind., 71
 Almira College, 74
 America, 79, 80, *126, 129, 152
 Amherst, N H., 138
 Amherst College, 125
 Andersonville Prison, 55
 Andes Mountains, 52
 Andover Theological Seminary,
 125
 Angelica, N. Y., 70
 Annapolis County, N S., 104
 Annapolis Royal, N S., 102
 Antietam, 22
 Appleton City, Mo., 52
 Appleton, Wis., 174
 Arkansas, 47
 Arkansas Post, 34
 Arkansas River, 48, 49
 Arkansas Territory, 51
 Arlington, Va., 172
 Ashford, Conn., 140
 Atherton Manor, England, 157
 Auburn, N Y., 86
 Augusta, Ga., 177
 Ausable Forks, N Y., 43
 Austin, Texas, *180

B

Bad Axe, Battle of, 51, 60
 Bainbridge, Ga., 176
 Baltimore, Md., 64 *80, *86, 178
 Bardstown, Ky., *32, 34, 46
 Barnesville, Ga., 179
 Barnstable, Mass., 158, 159, 160,
 161
 Barre, Mass., 72, 154, 155.
 Bartow, Fla., 54, 71
 Bass River, 152
 Baton Rouge, La., 31
 Bayside, L I., 85 *97
 Beetown, Wis., 87, 92, *93
 Belchertown, Mass., 136, 137
 Belleville, Ill., 94

Bennington, Vt., 111, *173, 174, 178.
 Benson, Vt., *71
 Benton, Mo., 35.
 Bergen, Norway, 79
 Berkshire County, Mass., *135
 Bethel, N Y., 111
 Beverly, Mass., 135, *136, *137,
 *138, *139, *150, 152, *153, 161
 Big Elk Horn River, 49
 Bilt, Utrecht, Germany, 79
 Binghamton, N Y., 38, *56, 73
 Black Brook, Essex Co., N Y., 24
 Black Hills, 49
 Black Rock, N Y., 36.
 Block Island, R I., *5, *6, *7, *8, *9,
 *13, *19, 91, 110, *112, 159, 169
 Block Island Harbor, 5
 Bloomington, Wis., 93
 Bonhomme Settlement, Mo., 46
 Boston, Mass., *22, *74, 137, 138,
 150, *154, *157, *158 160, 161,
 162, 164
 Boston Common, 157
 King's Chapel, 157
 Ten Hills, 164
 Bowdoin College, 125
 Braintree, Mass., *23, 157, 158, 160
 Brandywine, 32.
 Bridgewater, Mass., *154, 159, 161
 Bristol, Vt., 13
 Britain, *80
 Brookfield, Mass., 135, *137, *138.
 Brookfield, Wis., 70
 Brooklyn, N Y., 97 60, 77, 83, 91,
 102, 174, 176 179
 Brown University, 125
 Browns Mills, Conn., 17
 Buffalo, N Y., 20, *36, 51, *54 62,
 *97, *98, 155
 Buffalo, N Y., Forest Lawn Cemetery, 36
 Brunswick Church, *16, 17
 Burlington, Iowa, 34 47, 51, *52,
 *62 64, *65, *68, *69
 Burlington, Iowa, Dodge Street, 61
 Byron, Minn., 70

C

Cairo, Ill., 92, 177
 Caldwell County, Mo., 116
 Caldwell's Manor, Canada, 30
 California, 51 66
 Cambria, N Y., 20
 Cambridge, England, 161
 Cambridge, Mass., 135, 159, 160
 Cameron, Texas, 180
 Camptonville, Cal., 51

Canada, 54, 59, 60, 70, 83
 Cauandaigua, N. Y., 15
 Canterbury, Conn., *11, *16, *17,
 *18, *23, 30, *31, *35, 115, *155
 Canterbury, Conn., Congregational
 Church, 16
 Cape Ann, *158
 Cape Cod Harbor, 154, 158
 Cape Eretton, 10
 Cape Girardeau, Mo., 35, 94
 Carlisle, Pa., *33
 Carolinas, 26, 31
 Carthage, Mo., 74
 Catskill, N. Y., 72, 101
 Cayuga, N. Y., 22
 Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 69.
 Centralia, Ill., *92
 Champlain Hills, Ky., 87
 Charleston, S. C., 94, 180
 Charlestown, Mass., 159, 160
 Charlotte, Mich., 55
 Charlotte, N. C., 177
 Charlotte, N. Y., 103, *104
 Charlotte, Vt., *43
 Charlton, Mass., 136, 137
 Chattanooga, Tenn., *85
 Cheadle, England, 119
 Chelmsford, Mass., 23, 155
 Chenango County, N. Y., 132
 Cheshire, Conn., 139
 Cheshire, England, 119, *120, *121,
 *122, *123, 129, *130, 144
 Chester, N. H., 136.
 Chesterfield, N. H., 138
 Chesterfield, N. Y., 45
 Chevening, Kent, 164
 Chicago, Ill., *46, *55, *61, *62, 64,
 65, 68, 70, *73, *74, 92, *111,
 *154, 156, *165, 176
 Chicago, Ill., Historical Society, 32
 Chinnock, England, 130, 151.
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 26, *34
 Cincinnati, Ohio, City Hotel, 26
 Clarendon, Vt., *70, 71, 154, 155
 Clayton, Mich., 21
 Cleveland, Ohio, *62
 Clinton, Mo., 177
 Clinton N. Y., 104
 Cloverdale, Sonoma Co., Cal., 60
 Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y., *101
 Coker, England, 151, *153
 Colchester, Conn., 7, *9, *11, *12,
 *14, *15, 16, *18, 20, *21, 22,
 *114, *115, 139, 140, 155, *173
 Colchester, England, 161
 Colon, Mich., *21
 Collusville, Texas, 52
 Columbia College, *53, 125
 Commerce, Scott County, Mo., 94.
 Connecticut, 10, 31, 32, 160
 Connecticut Colony, 11.
 Conway, Mass., 15
 Coombe House, England, *127, 129
 Cooperstown, N. Y., 69

Cornwells Patent, R. I., 78
 Corning, N. Y., 56
 Cornwall, England, 123, 129
 Corsicana, Texas, 73
 Cortland County, N. Y., 55, 132,
 139
 Cortland, Ohio, *111
 Coventry, N. Y., *38, *54, 55, *56
 Covington, Ky., 94
 Cow Bay, L. I., 78
 Cow Neck, L. I., *8, 78, *79, 91, 97,
 *99, 102.
 Crayford, Kent, 164.
 Culpeper, Va., 87
 Cumberland County, Maine, 132

D

Dakotas, 48
 Danvers, Mass., 135, 136, *137, 138
 Danville, Ky., 64
 Dartmouth College, 124
 Dedham, Mass., *157, 158, 159, 160
 Denver, Col., 54, 55
 Derry, N. H., 136
 Detroit, Mich., 18, 50, 98, 101
 Devon, England, 123, 128, 129, 130,
 150
 Dixon, Ill., 52, *67, *68, *69
 Dodge County, Wis., 64
 Dodge Fold, England, 119, 120
 Dodge's Grove, Iowa County,
 Wis., *65, *66.
 Dodge Lands, 79
 Dodgetown, Bradford County, Pa.,
 14, *20
 Dodgeville, Iowa, 64
 Dodgeville, Wis., 47, 51, 60, *61,
 *62, 64
 Doniphan, Mo., 35
 Dorchester, England, 151, 152, 158
 Dorchester, Mass., 157, *158, *160,
 161
 Dorchester, Mass., North Burial
 Ground, 157.
 Dorsetshire, England, 108, 151, 152
 Dracut, Mass., 137
 Droitwich, England, 154
 Dryden, N. Y., 178
 Dubuque, Iowa, 64
 Dubuque, Iowa, Dodge Street, 64
 Dudley, Mass., 114, *136, *137
 Dunbarton, N. H., 138
 Dutchess County, N. Y., 80, 81, *82,
 *103, 104, 130.
 Duxbury, Mass., 158, *159, 160,
 *161

E

Eagle Grove, Iowa, 178
 East Cheshire, England, 119.
 East Coker, England, *150
 East Haddam, Conn., 10, 12, 21,
 *110, 139
 Eastham, Mass., *155
 East Lyme, Conn., 35

East Tennessee University, 85
 Effingham County, Ill, 67.
 Eldora, Iowa, 55
 Elizabethtown, Ky, 31.
 Elmhurst, N Y., *65
 Elmhurst, Haverhill, Suffolk, England, *128
 England, 5, 8, 16, 59, 119, 123, 127, *128, 129, 130, *143, *144, 145, 148, 150, *151, 152, 153, *157, *158, *159, *160, *161, 162
 Epping, England, *123
 Essex County, Mass, 121, *132, 133, *134 *153
 Estill, Howard County, Mo, 94
 Europe, 127, 146

F.

Fairfield County, Ohio, 28
 Fairfield, Iowa, 65
 Fair Haven, Vt, 23, *24
 Fair Haven, Vt, Johnny Cake Laue, 24
 Fair Haven, Vt, Iron Works, 24
 Fair Haven, Vt, Lord's Barn, 24
 Fair Haven, Vt, West Street, 24
 Fair Oaks, Va, 88
 Fargo, N D, 75
 Fayette County, Ill, 67
 Ferrisburg, Vt, *38, *43
 Fitzwilliam, N. H., 137, 139
 Flatbush, L I, 80
 Flushing, Queens County, L I, 79, 85, 97
 Fort Bayard, New Mexico, 128
 Fort Defiance, New Mexico, *61
 Fort Dodge, Iowa, 64.
 Fort Gibson, 49
 Fort Green, 85
 Fort Griswold, 23
 Fort Jefferson, 32
 Fort Leavenworth, Kan, 48 49, 66
 Fort Montgomery, 102
 Fort Worth, Texas 175
 Fountain Creek, Ill, 35
 Fox Lake, Wis, 70
 France, 31 34 64 *143
 Franklin County, Ill, *67
 Franklin, Pa, 20
 Freetown, N Y, 30 *38, *55
 Freetown, N. Y., Home for the Aged, 38

G

Gageborough, Mass, 136
 Galena, Ill, 62 *67, *68
 Galesburg, Ill, *35
 Gallatin, Tenn, 67
 Georgia, 29, 176, 179
 Germantown, Pa, 21
 Germany, 113
 Genesee County, N. Y., 132, *133
 Gila River, 61
 Glade Springs, Va, 52

Glasgow, Mo, 96
 Glastonburg, Somerset, England, *130, 131
 Glen Cove, L I, 100
 Gloucester, Mass, 135, 136, *160
 Gloucester Co, England, 160
 Goffstown, N H, 135
 Golconda, Ill, 46
 Goshen, Vt, 70
 Gouverneur, N Y, 172
 Grafton County, N H, 132
 Grand Gulf, Miss, 82
 Grand Pre, N S, 9, 14
 Granville, N. Y., *23, 31, 38, 155
 Granville, N S, 104 105
 Grass Valley, Cal, 52
 Gravesend, England, 152, 159.
 Great American Desert, 115
 Greene, N Y, 73
 Green County, N Y, 101, 134
 Greensburg, Ind, 45
 Greensburg, Pa, 69
 Greenville, Ill, 74
 Greenville, Ill, Almira College, 74
 Groton, Conn, 8, 16, 36 *53, 139
 Groton, Mass, 106 136, 137
 Guilford, N Y, 38, *54, *73

H

Hackensack, N Y, 179
 Halifax, N S, 106
 Halstocke, England, *151
 Hamburg, Conn, 172
 Hamilton, N Y, 57
 Hamilton, N Y, Madison University, 57
 Hampton, Conn, 23
 Hampton, N H, 160
 Hampton, Vt, 24
 Hancock, Vt, 71, 155
 Hancock, Wis, 72
 Hanover, Conn, 11, 16
 Hanover, Conn, Church, 16
 Hanover, Ind, 45
 Hardin County, Ky, *31, 45.
 Hardwick, N Y, 155
 Hartford, Conn, 9
 Hartford County, Conn, 11
 Hartford, N Y, 155
 Hartford, Ohio, 111
 Hartland, Vt, 124
 Harvard University, 92, 124
 Hatfield, Mass, 173
 Haverhill, Mass, 136
 Haverhill, N. H, 137
 Hawkesburg, Canada West, 70
 Heath, Mass, 154
 Hempstead Harbor, 79
 Hempstead, L I, 80, 102
 Hempstead, L I, St. George's Church, 102
 Herkimer County, N Y, 133
 Hertfordshire, Eng, 161
 Hickory, Lake County, Ill, 22

Hingham, Mass., 15^o
 Hillgate, England, 11^o
 Hillsborough County, N H., *134.
 Hinesburg, Vt., 43, *70
 Hogdensville, Ky., 35
 Holly Springs, Miss., 87
 Homer, N Y., *173, *174
 Hopkinton, R I., 9, 116
 Horneilsville, N Y., 55.
 Horton, N S., 110
 Hortonville, Wis., 72
 Hubbardston, Mass., 154
 Hunts Point, Westchester County, N Y., 79
 Huntsville, N C., 91.
 Hurlditch, England, *127, 128, 129
 Hyde Park, Ill., 7¹

I

Illinois, 18, 26, 32, 35, *67, *68, 69, *74, 82, 179
 Indian Fields, 7.
 Indiana, 33, 35, 46
 Indianapolis, Ind., 177
 Indiana Territory, 32, 48
 Iowa, 34, 36, 48, *51, *63, 64, 65, 69
 Iowa County, Iowa, 50
 Iowa County, Wis., *60
 Iowa City, Iowa, 47
 Iowa Territory, 62, 65, 69
 Ipswich, Mass., *135, *136, *137, *138
 Ireland, 16, 33, 34, 71
 Isle of Wight, 152

J.

Jamestown, Cal., *37
 Jay, N Y., 43
 Jefferson County, Ark., 34
 Jefferson County, Ind., 45
 Jefferson County, N Y., *115, 132, 134
 Jerseys, The, 28
 Johnson County, Ind., 45
 Johnstown, N. Y., 83, 134

K

Kalamazoo, Mich., 174
 Kansas City, Mo., *73, 74
 Kaskaskia, Ill., 18 *32, *33, 62, 82.
 Kennebec County, Maine, 133
 Kent, Conn., 110, *169 *170, 171
 Kent, England, 120, 121, *123, 129, 160, 161
 Kentucky, 28, 29, 32, 33, 35, *45, *95
 Kenwood, Ill., 74
 Keeserville, N Y., 45, *59
 Keokuk, Iowa, 93
 Keokuk, Iowa, Medical College, 93
 Kern County, Cal., *66
 Kerwin, Kan., 87.
 Killingly, Conn., 140
 Kingston, Canada, 175

Kingston, Green Lake County, Wis., 38, *54, *70, *71, *72, *73, 74, 75, *155
 Kingston, Mo., 87
 Knoxville, Tenn., 85.

L

LaCrosse, Wis., *69
 Lake County, Minn., 7¹
 Lake George, 139
 Lancaster County, N Y., 54
 Lancashire, England, 152, 157.
 Lancaster, Wis., 87, 92
 Larneston Parish, England, 127, 128, 129
 Launceston, England, 128
 Lavenham, England, 159
 Leal, N D., 71
 Lebanon, Conn., 36
 Lee, Berkshire County, Mass., 136
 Le Sueur, Minn., *93
 Le Vieux Village, Mo., 62
 Lewiston, Ill., 46
 Lew Trenchard, N Devon, England, 127
 Lexington, Mass., 21, 136
 Lifton, England, 12⁹
 Lincoln County, Maine, 133.
 Lisle, N Y., 38, *56
 Litchfield, Conn., 172
 Little River, 16, 17
 Little Rock, Ark., 34 51
 Littleton, Mass., *137
 London, England, 16, *22, 81, 119, 120, 121, 122, *123, 151, 158, 160, 161
 London, England, Exeter Hall, 22
 London, England, College of Arms, 119
 Lincoln's Inn, 121
 Londonderry, N H., 136, 138
 Longford County, Ireland, 61, 62
 Long Island, 77, *79, 97, 99, *101, 102
 Lorraine, France, 143
 Los Angeles, Cal., 46, 66 93
 Los Angeles County, Cal., 66
 Los Gatos, Cal., *73
 Louisiana, *31, *32, 46 47, 64
 Louisiana, District of, 32 48
 Louisiana, Province of, 64
 Louisiana Supreme Court, 31
 Louisiana Territory, 47 *48 50, 62
 Louisiana, Upper, 32, 46 64
 Louisville, Ky., 32, *33, 52
 Lowville, N Y., 36
 Lunenberg, Mass., 136, *137, *138, 139
 Lyme, Conn., 12, 13 21 25, 28, 30, *110, 111, *130, 172
 Lyme, Ohio, 110
 Lynchburg, Va., 52 *190
 Lynn, Mass., 158, 159, 160, 161
 Lyons, N Y., 72

M

Mabbettsville P O, N Y, 104
 Machias, Maine, *137
 Madison County, N Y, 132
 Madison, Wis, 37, 150, 156
 Madison, Wis, University, 57
 Madison, Wis, State Library, 156
 Madrid, Spain, 65
 Maine, *156
 Manchester, Mass, *137
 Manchester, England, 159
 Manila, Philippine Islands, 94
 Mannington, Norfolk County, England, *123
 Mansfield, Conn, 38, 140
 Marathon, N Y, 72
 Marblehead, Mass, 161
 Marbletown, Ulster County, N Y, *81, 85
 Marlin, Texas, 180
 Marple, England, 110
 Marshfield, Mass, 5, 158, 160
 Maryland, N Y, 72
 Mauch Chunk, Pa, *92
 Massachusetts, 104, *132 135, *151, *156
 McComb County, Mich, 31
 McGrawville, N Y, 55
 Medfield, Mass, *159
 Memphis, Tenn, 74, 91
 Mexico, 35, 45, 69
 Michigan, *170
 Michigan Territory, 31, 47 *50
 Middlechinnock, Somerset, England, 123, 150
 Middlebury, Vt, 9
 Middlebury, Vt, College, 124
 Middlesex County, Mass, 133
 Middleton West, N S, 104
 Middletown, Conn, 130
 Milford, Conn, *101
 Milton Abbott, England, 127, 128, *129
 Milwaukee, Wis, 51, 52, *69, *72
 Mineral Point, Wis, 61
 Minneapolis, Minn, 172
 Minnesota, 48
 Mississippi River, 31, 32, 62, 63
 Missouri, 34 35, 46, *47, 50
 Missouri, District of, *50
 Missouri River, 48 *49
 Missouri Territory, *50
 Monkton, Vt, 24, *30, 38, 39, 43, 44
 Monmouth, N J, *21
 Montgomery County, N Y, 134
 Montville, Conn, *7, *10, *11, *12
 Montville, Conn, Congregational Church, 10
 Montville, Conn, North Parish, *7, *10
 Morgantown, Ind, 31
 Morgantown, Morgan County, Ind, 15

Morristown, N J, 17, 36, *53, 180.
 Motts Point, L I, 78
 Mount Carroll, Ill, *74
 Mount Carroll, Ill, Seminary, 74.
 Mount Pleasant, Iowa, 65.

N

Nassau Island, 79
 Naumkeag, Mass, 151
 Nauvoo, Ill, *115, 116
 Nema Haw River, 49
 Neosho River, 49
 Newark, N J, 174, 180
 New Baltimore, Green County, N Y, *101
 New Boston, N H, 135 *136, 137, *138
 Newberry Library, Chicago, 156
 Newburyport, Mass, 135, 137
 New Bourbon, Mo, *32
 New Brunswick, N J, 70
 New England, *9, 22, 27, 36, *74, 146, 153, 157, 158
 Newfoundland, 5
 Newgate, England, 120
 Newgate, England, Christ Church, 120
 New Grantham, Mass, 114
 New Hampshire, *132 135
 New Haven, Vt, 43
 New Jersey, 28, 83
 New Lisbon, Ohio, 65
 New London, Conn, 6 *7, 9, *10, 11, 14, *16, 23, 30, 31, 35, *52, 114, 115, *139 161, *174
 New London, Conn, First Baptist Church, 35
 New London County, Conn, 132.
 New Lyme, Ohio, *110, *111
 New Marlboro, Mass, 137
 New Mexico, 60, *61.
 New Milford, Conn, 170
 New Minas, N S, *9
 New Orleans, La, *31, 33, 36, 60, *64, 74, 180
 Newport, R I, 13, 139
 Newry, Down County, Ireland, 62
 New Salem, Mass, *154
 New Shoreham, R I, 5, 6, *8, 9, 13, *18, *19 90, *112 113, *116
 Newton, Mass, *161
 New York, 55 57, *70, 81, 82, 92 *102, *103, 107
 New York County, N Y, 133 134
 New York, N Y, 8 10 35 *37 39 41 *52, *53 63 69, *73, *74 *79 *90, *81, *83, *94, *95, *86, *77, 99 90, *91 93, 102, *104, 107 *121, 139, 173 *176
 New York, N Y, Almshouse, 81
 New York, N Y, City Hall Park, 81
 New York, N Y, College of Physicians and Surgeons, *53

INDEX OF PLACES

229

New York, N. Y., Custom House, 81
 New York, N. Y., Eleventh Ward, 90
 New York, N. Y., First Baptist Church, 79
 New York, N. Y., John Street, 79
 New York, N. Y., Medical College, 93
 New York, N. Y., 374 Pearl Street, 84
 New York, N. Y., 378 Pearl Street, 84
 New York, N. Y., Province of, 79, 81
 New York, N. Y., Star Theater, 91
 New York, N. Y., Union Square Theater, 91
 New York, N. Y., University Medical College, 92, 93
 New York, N. Y., 12 Wall Street, 86
 New York, N. Y., William Street, 79
 New York, N. Y., 156 William Street, 84
 Niagara County, N. Y., 36
 Nicols Point, L. I., 78
 Nolin Creek, Ky., 35
 Norfolk, Conn., 73
 Normandy, *143
 Norfolk, England, 121, 122, 123, *129
 North Beverly, Mass., *136, 137
 North Carolina, 133
 North New Salem, Mass., 73.
 North Parish, Montville, Conn., *7, *10
 North Parish, Second Congregational Church, 7
 Northwest, The, 49
 Norton, Mass., *165
 Norwich, Conn., 7, 11, 12, *18, *38, *139
 Norwich, England, 160
 Notre Dame University, 65
 Nova Scotia, *9, *104

O

Oak Park, Ill., 46
 Oasis, Wis., 70, 71
 Oconomowoc, Wis., 73, 74, 154, 155.
 Offerton, England, *119, *120, *123.
 Offerton, England, Holliday Hill, 119, 120
 Ohio, 28
 Ohio River, 26, 28
 Oklahoma, 47.
 Olivet, Mich., 38, 55
 Omaha, Neb., 45
 Oneida County, N. Y., 133
 Onondaga County, N. Y., 134
 Orange County, N. Y., 103, 132, *133, 134
 Orange Mountain, N. J., 179

Osage River, 49
 Oswego, N. Y., 6.
 Otego, N. Y., 73
 Otsego County, N. Y., 133
 Otoe Village, 49
 Oxford, England, 121, 162
 Oxford, England, Chester House, 121
 Oxford, England, Christ Church, 121
 Oxford, Mass., 138
 Oyster Bay, L. I., *102.

P.

Pacific Coast, 115
 Pacific Ocean, 32
 Pacific, Wis., 72
 Palmer, Mass., 136.
 Panton, Vt., 43
 Parkfold, Rockville Centre, L. I., 77
 Pawnee Village, 49
 Pennsylvania, 20
 Perry County, Mo., *35
 Peterborough, N. H., 138
 Petersham, Mass., 154.
 Perth, N. Y., 70
 Philadelphia, Pa., 10, 100, 172.
 Pike's Peak, 49
 Pine Bluff, Ark., 34, 94
 Pittsburg, Pa., 26, 27, 28, 29, 172.
 Plainfield, Wis., 70, *71.
 Platte River, 48, 49
 Plattsburg, N. Y., 83
 Pleasant Plains, N. Y., 87
 Pleasant Valley, Dutchess County, N. Y., 82
 Plymouth Colony, 109, 164
 Plymouth, England, 127, 150.
 Plymouth, Mass., *154, *155, 158, *159, *160, *161
 Pomfret, Conn., 114
 Pomona, Tenn., *176
 Pontypool, Wales, 164
 Port Byron, N. Y., *174, 175
 Port George, N. S., 106
 Port Jackson, N. Y., *174
 Port Kent, N. Y., 43
 Portage, Wis., *70, *71, *72
 Port Washington, L. I., 78, *79, 100, 100.
 Port Washington, L. I., Quaker Burial Ground, 79
 Port Williams Station, N. S., 9
 Post Vincennes, Ind., 33
 Poudre River, 49
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 79, 81, *84, 85, 100, 104, 179
 Preston, Conn., 38
 Princeton, Mass., 154

Q

Quebec, Canada, 18.

R

Raynham, Mass., *151
 Reading, Pa., 83
 Red Bank, N. J., 176
 Red Fork River, 49
 Rehoboth, Mass., *158
 Rhode Island, 5, 133.
 Richmond, Va., 177
 Rochester, N. Y., 56, 81, *97, 98, 175
 Rocky Mountains, 32, 48
 Rockville Centre, L. I., 77, 86.
 Rome, 146
 Rome, Ga., 177
 Rome, N. Y., 15
 Rome, Ohio, *110, 111
 Roslyn, L. I., 78
 Rotham, Kent County, England, 119, 120, *123
 Rowley, Mass., *135, 136, 137, 138.
 Roxbury, Mass., *158, 159, *161, 162
 Rutland, Vt., 70, *71, *72, 73, 155

S

Sacramento, Cal., 66, 83, 116
 Salem Academy, 91
 Salem, Conn., 10, 14, *21, 140.
 Salem, Mass., 109, *122, 129, 135, 150, 151, *152, *153, *158, *159
 Salina, N. Y., *174
 Salina River, 52, 69
 Salisbury, Mass., 158, 159
 Salt Lake, Utah, 61
 Sanborn, Ia., 55
 San Diego, Cal., 116
 Sandy Hill, N. Y., 39, 54
 Sandusky, O., 18
 Sandwich, Mass., 160, 161, 162
 San Francisco, Cal., 22, 37, 65, *66, *69, 73
 Sangamon County, Ills., 67
 San Jose, Cal., 66
 Santa Fe, N. M., 49
 Saratoga, N. Y., 80, 139
 Schenectady, N. Y., 87
 Scotland, 144
 Scotland, Conn., 16, 17, 23, 114
 Scotland, Conn., Brunswick Church, *16, 17, 115
 Scituate, Mass., 158, 159
 Sea Cliff, 78
 Seattle, Wash., *92
 Seattle, Wash., Chamber of Commerce, 92
 Sedalia, Mo., 87, 94, 96
 Seneca, Mich., 21
 Sheffield, Eng., 71
 Sheffield, Mass., 135
 Sheffield, O., 111
 Shelburne, Mass., 15, 135, 138.
 Sherborn, Mass., 105
 Shirley, Mass., 137
 Shrewsbury, Vt., 70

Shropshire, England, 123
 Simsbury, Conn., 170
 Sioux City, Ia., 93
 Sissenghurst, Kent, 104
 Sitka, 86
 Smoky Hill River, 49
 Sag Harbor, L. I., 36
 Society Land, Mass., 136
 Soldin, Germany, 70
 Somersetshire, Eng., 108, *129, *130, 151, 152, 159.
 Sonora, Cal., 37
 South America, 52
 South Carolina, 47, 171, *180
 South Chard, England, 159, 161
 South Edmeston, N. Y., 73
 South Kingston, R. I., 15
 South Platte River, 49
 Spain, 31, 32, 63, 65
 Spencer, Mass., 106
 Springfield, Ills., 68, 82
 Springfield, Mass., 17
 Spring Station, Ky., 32
 Springville, N. Y., 72
 Springville, Pa., *92
 Stanford, N. Y., 104.
 Starksboro, Vt., 38, *54, *155
 Stephens Institute of Technology, 85
 Stockport, England, *119, *120, 123
 Stockton, Cal., 37
 Stoddard, N. H., *137
 Stoke Parish, Clarendon, England, 129
 Stonington, Conn., *9
 Stopworth, Chester Co., England, *119, 120, *121, 129
 Stoutsburgh, 28
 Stratford, Conn., 140, 160, 170
 Sturbridge, Mass., *23, 31, 43, *114
 Sturbridge, Mass., Baptist Church, 23
 St. Armont, N. Y., 43
 St. Badeaux, Devonshire, England, 130, 150
 St. Charles, Mo., 50
 St. Clement, Danes, England, 120.
 St. Genevieve, Mo., 18, 32, 33, *31, 35, *47, 48, 50, *52, 60, *62, *64, *65, 69
 St. Genevieve, Mo., Academy, 47
 St. Genevieve, Mo., District of, *32, *18
 St. Genevieve County, Mo., *50
 St. Lora, Mo., 52, 60
 St. Louis, Mo., 31, 32, *34, 46, 47, 48, 49, 62, 65, *94, *96, 172
 St. Margarets, England, 120.
 St. Mary's, Mo., 35
 St. Paul, Minn., *22, 92
 St. Paul, Minn., Chamber of Commerce, 22
 Sudbury, Eng., 161

Sudbury, Mass., 159, *160, 161, *162
 Suffolk Co., Mass., 157.
 Suffolk, England, 130, 158
 Sugar Creek, Walworth County, Wis., 70
 Sunnyside, N. S., 9
 Sutton, Mass., 135, *136
 Swansea, Mass., 157
 Switzerland, 64
 Swyndells, England, 120
 Syracuse, N. Y., 38, 70, *174

T

Tacoma, Wash., 111
 Tarrytown, N. Y., 91
 Taunton, England, 161, 165
 Taunton, Mass., *5, 74, *154, 157, *158, *159, *160, *161, 162, *164, *165
 Taunton Dean, Eng., 165
 Tavistock, England, 123, *127, *129.
 Tavy River, 127
 Temple, Texas, 180
 Terrytown, Pa., *20
 Thames River, 152
 The Portage, Ills., 68
 Tomahawk, Wis., 72
 Topsfield, Mass., 136, 138.
 Toquerville, Utah, 115
 Triangle, N. Y., 72
 Troy, N. Y., 68
 Tuft's College, 53
 Tulare County, Cal., 66.
 Tunis, Africa, *81
 Tweed River, 5, 159
 Two Harbors, Minn., *75.
 Tyler, Tex., 96
 Tyringham, Mass., 138

U.

Uchtenhagen, Germany, 70
 Ukia, Cal., 60
 Ulster County, N. Y., 103
 Unadilla, N. Y., 72
 Union College, 125
 Union Falls, N. Y., 43
 Uniontown, 28
 United States, 6, 22, *32, 34, *48, 49, 50, *63, *64, 67, 86, 87, 103, 106, 128
 United States Land Office, 62
 Upperville, Va., 180
 Utica, N. Y., 51
 Utrecht, Germany, 79

V

Valley Forge, 21
 Vandalia, Ills., *67, 68
 Vergennes, Vt., 41
 Vermont, 23, 43, 55, 74
 Vermont, University of, 124
 Vernon, N. Y., 178
 Verona, N. Y., 83, *179

Vienna, Austria, 122
 Vincennes, Ind., 33
 Virgil, N. Y., 38.
 Virginia, 18, 34, 121, 151
 Visalia, Cal., 53, *65, *66
 Visalia, Cal., Land District, 66
 Vliet, Holland, 79

W

Waal, Netherlands, 79
 Wakefield, Mass., 135
 Wallingford, New Haven Co., Conn., 139
 Warren, N. Y., 20, 36
 Washington, D. C., *47, 50, 52, 65, 74, 170, 172.
 Washington, D. C., George Catlin Indian Gallery, 47.
 Washington, N. Y., *104
 Washington Co., Vt., 132, 133
 Washington Territory, 34, 51
 Washington, Washington County, Pa., 27, 28, 33.
 Waterford, Conn., 9, 10
 Waterloo, Wis., *92
 Watertown, Mass., 135, 159, 160.
 Watertown, N. Y., 172
 Waterville, Me., 124
 Waterville, Me., Colby University, 124.
 Waterville, N. Y., 97
 Waushara County, Wis., 70
 Waverly, N. Y., 56
 Weathersfield, Conn., 139
 Weathersfield, N. Y., 31
 Wenham, Mass., *135, *137, *138
 Wendover, Bucks Co., Eng., 160
 West Cornwall, Conn., 170
 West Dryden, N. Y., 178
 West Devon, Eng., *120, 130
 Westerly, R. I., *8, *9, *10, 19, *113, 115, *116
 Westmoreland, N. H., 138
 Westfield, Pa., 72
 West Indies, 64, 79
 West's Patent, L. I., 78
 West Point, N. Y., 86, *91, 140
 Westport, N. H., 45.
 Weymouth, Mass., 158, 159, *160, *161
 Whitney's Point, N. Y., 55, 73
 Wilderness, Battle of the, 55
 Wilkesboro, N. C., *91.
 Williams College, 124
 Willow Springs P. O., Ills., 175.
 Wilmot, N. S., 102, 104, *105, 106, 107, 108
 Winchester, N. H., 135, 136, 138, 139
 Windham, Conn., 35, 114, *115, 139
 Windham County, Conn., 11
 Windham County, Vt., 133
 Windsor, Conn., 69
 Windsor, Mass., 136, 137, 138

Windsor County, Vt., 134
Windsor, N. Y., 73
Wisconsin, 34, 47, *48, *51, 52, *60,
63, 87, 92
Wisconsin Capitol, 51
Wisconsin State Library, 156
Wisconsin Territory, *50, 51, 63
Wisconsin University, 124
Woburn, Mass., 135, 138
Woodley, England, 128.
Woodstock, Conn., 139
Woonsocket, S. D., 93.

Worcester County, Mass., 134, 138
Wrotham, England, 119, 120, *123

Y

Yale University, *37, 124
Yarmouth, England, *152
Yarmouth, Mass., 159, *160
Yellowstone River, 92
Yorkshire, England, 107, 161

Z.

Zuma River, 61.

INDEX OF AUTHORITIES.

America Heraldica, 122
 American State Papers, Public Lands, 32
 Americans of Royal Descent, by C H Browning, 163
 Annapolis Co N S, History of, 102, *104, 106
 Arnold's Vital Statistics of R I, 8
 Austin's Genealogical Dictionary, *6, 14
 Berry's Genealogies of Kent, 120
 Block Island, History of, 5
 Block Island, R I, Epitaphs, 5
 Book of Family Crests, 122
 Bridgewater, History of, 154
 Canterbury, Conn, Records, *11, 12, 16, *18
 Chute Genealogies, 102
 Clapp Genealogy, 165
 Colchester, Conn, Records, 12, *14, *15, 16, *18, *20, *21, 22, 114, *115
 College of Arms, London, England, 119.
 Conn His Soc Coll, Vol IX, 169
 Conn Men in Revolution, 169
 Dodge Family Chart, 77, 91
 Dodge Family Genealogy, by Joseph T Dodge, 150
 Dodge Lands at Cow Neck, 91
 Dutchess Co, N Y, History of, 104
 Early Records of the Dodge Family in America, 13
 East Cheshire, Earwaker's History of, 110, 120
 Fairhaven, Vt, History of, *23
 French-Indian War Rolls, Vol 1, 169
 Hanover, Conn, Church Records, 11, *16.
 Harlan Society Publications, 122, 123
 Harris Genealogy, 20
 Haskins Genealogy, 154
 Herald's College, 121
 Iowa Historical Record, *47, 64, 65
 Johnson's Encyclopedia, 39.
 Kent, Conn, Town Records, 169
 Life of Henry Dodge, 47
 Louisiana Under the Spanish Domination, History of, 64
 Lyme, Conn, Records, 110
 Manuscript Genealogy in Library of Theron Royal Woodward, 162.
 Mass His. Col., Vol. III, p 173
 Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, 132, 156
 Mayflower Descendants, Society of, 155.
 Montville, Conn, Church Records, 11
 New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 5, 16, 74, 145, 150 154
 New London, Conn, History of, 10
 New London, Conn, Records, 11
 New Shoreham, R I, Records, *8, 9, 12, 13, *18, *90
 New York in the Revolution, *102 103
 New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 79, 102
 Norwich, Conn, Records, 7, 11, 12
 Rathbone Genealogy, *6, 115
 Sewing Machine Manual, 39
 Sewing Machine Times, 41
 Stockport (England) "Advertiser," 120
 Sturbridge, Mass, Records, *111
 Taunton, Mass, History of, by Rev S H Emery, 164, *165
 Tristram Dodge and Descendants, 5 7, 16 *77, 82, 86
 Tristram Dodge and Descendants, Appendix, 102.
 Vogue, 127
 Westerly, R I, Records, 8, 116
 Wilbur Genealogy, 154
 Windham County, Conn, History of, 23
 Worcester County, Mass, History of, 23

PRESS OF STEARNS BROS

CHICAGO

PQD948775



9 781176 149748



Y0-ASK-284